WORKERS OF EUROPE UNITE!?

EXPLAINING THE FORM OF EUROPEAN LABOR ORGANIZATION – THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY

How Critical Junctures and Competing Organizational Logics Explain the Organizational Form of a European Trade Union Federation

Inaugural-Dissertation

zur Erlangung des akademischen Grades einer Doktorin der Wirtschaftswissenschaft des Fachbereichs Wirtschaftswissenschaft der Freien Universität Berlin

Vorgelegt von

Dipl.-Pol. Henni Appell aus Berlin

Berlin, 2020

Gedruckt mit Genehmigung des Fachbereichs Wirtschaftswissenschaft der Freien Universität Berlin

Dekan: Prof. Dr. Dieter Nautz

Erstgutachter: Prof. Dr. Gregory Jackson**,** Freie Universität Berlin

Zweitgutachter: Prof. Dr. Ulrich Jürgens**,** Wissenschaftszentrum Berlin

Tag der Disputation: 07. Februar 2020

In memory of my dear mother,
who has helped numerous wanderers to find their path

DECLARATION

I declare that this thesis is my own work and that it has not been submitted for a degree at another university or institute of higher learning. To the best of my knowledge and belief, it contains no material previously published or produced by another party, except where acknowledgement is made in the text.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Writing a PhD thesis with a scholarship from the German Research Foundation has been a gift of time for research. I am extremely grateful for having had the chance to dive deep into European trade union cooperation. When I started researching for this thesis, the financial crisis had just peaked and the debate on social regulations for posted workers was a prominent issue. While finishing, the European Union is facing Brexit and intense debates on migration. Reflecting on these challenges through the lens of European history and my interview partner's input has motivated me throughout this thesis. However, during this long stretch of time, ups and downs were unavoidable. My thankfulness goes to all those who have provided guidance and consultancy.

I am indebted to Gregory Jackson, who has provided inspiring, thoughtful and kind support over the years with immense patience. His questions and thoughts have often made me see clearer in the research jungle. It would not have been possible to finalize this thesis without his structured and constructive feedback. I am also grateful to helpful research advice in the earlier stages of this thesis from Ulrich Jürgens, Anke Hassel, the faculty members of the Pfadkolleg and my colleagues. Thank you for taking the time to ask critical questions, to comment and to suggest new approaches.

The Pfadkolleg at the Faculty of Business and Economics at the Freie Universität Berlin, led by Georg Schreyögg and Jörg Sydow, has provided infrastructure and a plethora of excellent PhD courses which – after having studied political science before joining a Business Department – have opened my mind to new ways of looking at organizations.

This dissertation would not have been possible without my interview partners from the construction sector and at the Commission in Brussels. Thank you very much for taking the time to discuss your work with me and sharing your thoughts on trade union cooperation in the European construction sector with me.

I am grateful for discussions, thoughts and encouragement to my wonderful and caring friends. Your friendship has been a light along the way.

My family has been my foundation and rock in times of turmoil. Thank you for encouragement, support and love.

H., my love, thank you for your love, thank you for waiting, inspiring, questioning.

H. and J., thank you for showing me every day what truly matters.

Frankfurt am Main, 2019

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER 4

CHAPTER 5

CHAPTER 6

CHAPTER 7

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

AsD	Archive of Social Democracy
BWI	Building and Woodworkers International
CEEP	European Centre of Employers and Enterprises providing Public Services
CFDT	Confédération française démocratique du travail (),
CGT	Confédération générale du travail
CLR	European Institute for Construction Labour Research
DGB	German Trade Union Confederation
EAEC	European Atomic Energy Community
EC	European Community
ECFTU	European Confederation of Free Trade Unions in the Community (later ETUC)
ECJ	European Court of Justice
ECSC	European Coal and Steel Community
ECMIN	European Construction Mobility Information Net
EEC	European Economic Community
EES	European Employment Strategy
EESC	European Economic and Social Committee
EFBWW	European Federation of Building and Woodworkers
EFBWWC	European Federation of Building and Woodworkers in the Community
EFFAT	European Federation of Food, Agriculture and Tourism Unions
EFTA	European Free Trade Agreement
EMCEF	European Mine Chemical and Energy Workers' Federation
EMCO	European Employment Committee
EMF	European Metalworkers' Federation
EMWU	European Migrant Workers Union
EPSU	European Federation of Public Service Unions
ETF	European Transport Workers' Federation
ETUC	European Trade Union Confederation
ETUF	European trade union federation
ETUF-TCL	European Trade Union Federation for Textiles, Clothing and Leather
EU	European Union
EWC	European Works Council
FES	Friedrich-Ebert-Foundation
FGTB	Belgian General Federation of Labour
FIBTP	Fédération Internationale du Bâtiment et des Travaux Publics
FIEC	European Construction Industry Federation
HBS	Hans-Böckler-Stiftung
IFA	International Framework Agreement
IFBWW	International Federation of Building and Woodworkers
IG BAU	Industriegewerkschaft Bauen-Agrar-Umwelt
IG Metall	Industriegewerkschaft Metall

ILO	International Labor Organization
IndustriALL	IndustriALL European Trade Union (federation representing manufacturing, mining, and energy sectors across Europe)
IOM	International Organization for Migration
IRTUC	Interregional Trade Union Councils
ITF	International Transport Workers' Federation
ITGLW	International Textile, Garment and Leather Workers' Federation
IUF	International Union of Food, Agricultural, Hotel, Restaurant, Catering, Tobacco and Allied Workers' Associations
NFBWW	Nordic European Federation of Building and Woodworkers
NGO	Non-governmental organization
OSCE	Organization for Security and Co-operation in Europe
PWD	Posted Workers Directive
SEA	Single European Act
SFIO	Section Française de l'Internationale Ouvrière
TUC	Trades Union Congress (UK)
UIL	Unione Italiana del Lavoro
UNICE	Union des Industries de la Communauté européenne (now Businesseurope)
UNI Europa	European Services Workers Union

LIST OF TABLES

LIST OF FIGURES

CHAPTER 1

1. INTRODUCTION

When discussing the future of the European Union (EU), scholars have often noted that European market integration has not been followed by equivalent social measures and that national industrial relations systems have come under pressure (Leibfried and Pierson 1999; Scharpf 2015; Streeck 2014). In this setting, trade unions as intermediary organizations between citizens and the state can play a central role: for example, by promoting social welfare or by holding governments and corporations in the EU accountable when social rights are threatened, thus contributing to more democratic legitimacy (Erne 2008; Streeck and Hassel 2003). What is more, trade unions can play an important role in mediating the effects of austerity measures, countering non-democratic forces, or integrating diverse social groups (Bieler and Erne 2014; Gourevitch *et al.* 2016; Larsson *et al.* 2010). Dealing with expanding markets and governing structures has always been a challenge for unions. As markets grew in the 19th century, unions had to follow suit by expanding their spheres of influence and eventually developed institutional structures to keep up with nation-building processes (Martin and Ross 1999c: 312). However, when it comes to establishing trade union

organizations in the European arena, the results have been mixed. Understanding how European trade union federations have developed historically can eventually help to identify factors that hinder or promote more effective labor representation. The study of these factors in the construction sector, where European integration and the free movement of labor and services has had a particular impact, is the topic of this dissertation.

In research on trade union internationalization two opposing strategies from trade unions towards Europe have been distinguished. On the one hand, researchers have identified numerous reasons why competitive pressures prevail and transnational labor cooperation is likely to fail (Cerny 1997; Meardi 2010; Pulignano 2006; Sadowski *et al.* 2002; Streeck 1992). On

the other hand, some theories have predicted that as markets and polities expand, transnational cooperation would increase and/or describe a growing coordination of trade union activities (Bieler 2009; Bieling and Schulten 2002; Erne 2008; Haas 1964; Hyman 1999a; Moody 1998; Munck 2002; Schulten 1995; Weinert 2007).

1.1 EUROPEAN COOPERATION AND NATIONAL COMPETITION

MEMBERSHIP-DRIVEN THEORIES: NATIONAL COMPETITION

A national membership-oriented perspective concentrates on the embeddedness of unions in their national industrial relations systems, within which a union's members are traditionally represented. This approach highlights the fact that the diversity of national bargaining traditions and trade union characteristics (such as the identity, membership, and role of unions) make it difficult for unions from different national models to find common responses (Baumann *et al.* 1996: 331). The different legal frameworks (e.g., the extent of state involvement in wage bargaining, the accepted means of collective action, and the participation of unions in social security systems) present additional obstacles to increased coordination. This perspective suggests that the social partner's roots in national institutional arrangements make it difficult for unions to cooperate (Beyers and Kerremans 2007; Busemeyer *et al.* 2008; Della Porta and Caiani 2006; Hyman 2002b, 2007; Martin and Ross 1999c; Streeck 1992). Martin has claimed that trade unionism is so deeply embedded in national institutions and the clear-cut employer and government bargaining partners at the national level that unions have particular difficulties in dealing with multilevel settings (Martin 1996: 6). Ebbinghaus has even argued that the manifold threats and problems unions are facing even makes them more embedded in their national welfare systems (Ebbinghaus 2002: 456), and Hyman has postulated that internationalization enhances these differences (Hyman 2007). Dølvik has argued that social partners agree to types of Europeanization *"that do not seriously affect the basic functioning of their national (belief) systems of industrial relations, unless the latter are conceived to be in such a deep crisis that radical change appears urgent or unavoidable"* (Dølvik 1997: 27).

A more competition-centered perspective on the national membership-oriented approach argues that in a setting of rising interdependence among EU member states, unions would concentrate on maintaining their national competitiveness (Cerny 1997; Pulignano 2006; Streeck

1992). For example, several authors have highlighted the potentially competitive nature of European Works Councils (EWCs) (Fetzer 2008a; Hancké 2000; Streeck 1997). For example, Fetzer has concluded that within the General Motors Works Council, cooperation has remained weak and based on local self-interest (Fetzer 2008a: 289). A study by Valeria Pulignano supports this perspective on EWCs, which she argues to be *"ineffective at controlling inter-union competition in cases of transnational restructuring"* (Pulignano 2006: 615). According to several observers, this competition might be aggravated by the balance of power on the European level where the EU is a *"supranational liberalization engine"* (Streeck 1998: 3), which has given employer associations the opportunity to exploit a less regulated system of industrial governance (Dufresne 2011; Sadowski *et al.* 2002; Waddington 2005). In addition, the Brussels method of policymaking has been criticized as technocratic and lacking in public involvement (Eriksen 2001; European Commission 2003; Habermas 2011; Héritier 1999), which enhances trade unions' reliance on their national routes of participation.

Other authors have argued that the hesitation to transfer competencies and control to international partnerships makes it difficult to find common responses (Behrens *et al.* 2003). For example, Sadowski and colleagues have contended that *"there are important reasons why [unions] should oppose such centralization [of union activities on the European level]. […] The weak interest of national unions to delegate bargaining authority and resources to European actors [is a] major factor of the slow progress towards a European coordination of collective bargaining"* (Sadowski *et al.* 2002: 18). Bernaciak has analyzed German-Polish union cooperation and has argued that cost-benefit calculations guide transnational cooperation, particularly in company mergers: *"Unions cooperated transnationally when no local negotiation channel was available to the German unionists and the Polish unionists benefited more from the assistance of their Western counterparts than from local solutions"* (Bernaciak 2010a: 119).

INFLUENCE-DRIVEN THEORIES: AS MARKETS AND POLITIES EXPAND, TRADE UNIONS EXPAND

In contrast with membership-driven theories, influence-driven theories highlight the role of a changing environment for trade union Europeanization. According to this line of thought, as markets and polities expand, trade unions will also strive to expand their activities (Anner *et al.* 2006; Barton and Fairbrother 2007; Beckert *et al.* 2004; Bieler and Lindberg 2010; Croucher *et al.* 2003a; Erne 2008). These approaches anticipate that unions will respond to Europeanization

with cooperation, because trade unions are confronted with several institutional pull factors toward the EU level.

First, the EU has developed into a supranational body with legislative, executive, and judiciary functions. Lawmaking – and thus classical areas of labor activity such as bargaining procedures, lobbying, and political debate – is no longer confined to the national realm. What is more, EU legislation touches on core elements of national social models. A much-discussed illustration of this impact on labor is the European Court of Justice rulings in the Laval, Ruffert, and Luxembourg cases concerning the 1996 Posting of Workers Directive, which have challenged established procedures of collective bargaining by questioning the host country principle (Cremers *et al.* 2007).

Second, the EU, following a logic of market integration (Streeck 1998: 3), is a regional bloc mirroring international liberalization pressures. Associated with this process are the "four freedoms": the free movement of goods, services, people, and capital. As the European search for national debt problems has revealed, the common currency has intertwined national policies more than ever. The internal market has made national responses increasingly insufficient and provides a strong impetus for trade union cooperation on issues ranging from migration issues to common health standards to macroeconomic coordination (Dufresne 2011; Erne 2008; Greer *et al.* 2011; Reutter and Rütters 2003).

Third, unlike in any other region worldwide, the common institutions at the European level facilitate international union cooperation. For example, EWCs provide a legal basis for joint European labor representation on company level, which has been optimistically described as a new form of Euro-corporatism (Knutsen 1997; Lecher *et al.* 1998; Schulten 1992), and the European Social Dialogue offers a forum for debate among the social partners (Degryse and Pochet 2011, 2011; Waddington 2011).

As economic integration deepens and sectoral internationalization intensifies (Degryse and Pochet 2011), scholars have described that trade unions extend their transnational cooperation and expand their strategies to the international level (Abbott 2007; Bieler 2006; ITF 2015). In accordance with Haas' functionalist spill-over logic (Haas 1964), organized interests have been seen as likely to rationally accept Brussels as a new arena of policymaking and transfer their activities to Europe, "*where the action was*" (Streeck and Schmitter 1991: 133). In addition, the similarities in culture between Brussels administration and leaders of large interest groups

seemed to make it more likely that these two groups would reciprocally support a supranationalization of organized interests (Streeck and Schmitter 1991).

What this perspective highlights is that as industries become more global and production chains more intertwined, trade unions have good reasons to cooperate and stretch their willingness to act beyond national borders. These approaches are embedded in general concepts of solidarity, social movements, or participative democracy (Bieler *et al.* 2006; Erne 2008; Gajewska 2009; Smith *et al.* 1997). Unions, as well as other organizations, are considered likely to adapt their operations and the structures in which they operate as their environment changes, although they might be especially prone to an *"organizational time-lag"* in relation to their institutional setting (Warner 1972: 51). Historically, unions have developed in conjunction with the nation state (Streeck and Hassel 2003). Early labor unions either underwent a gradual learning process toward establishing a broader geographical reach when it became clear that local representation alone was not efficient enough, or they developed into larger organizations based on political class action (Hyman 1999b). For example, as Roland Erne has noted, it took German unions quite some time, and many *"acts of transregional solidarity,"* to establish a sense of cross-regional togetherness (Erne 2008: 27). Olson has cited the example of the United States, where it took more than five decades until the first local unions developed into national unions (Olson 1965: 66).

1.2 OUTCOME: A DOMINANT ORGANIZATIONAL PATTERN

The de facto outcome of organizational trade union Europeanization makes both assumptions – European integration leading to either increasing national competition between trade unions *or* increasing European cooperation between labor organizations - seem unsatisfactory. Instead, the empirically observed organizational outcome seems to correspond to neither of these two theoretical expectations. In principle, multiple organizational responses to European integration are imaginable (Erne 2008; Hyman 2001; Platzer and Müller 2009). On the one hand, there could be no cooperation at all. European federations would then serve as intergovernmental instruments of exchange without any additional capacities or coordinating functions vis-à-vis their members. Such a weak Europeanization outcome would correspond to national

membership-oriented theories. International federations would only serve to provide information on ongoing European issues.

On the other hand, European unions could develop into supranational organizations with steering functions, including sufficient resources and competencies to coordinate and finance strikes and engage in collective bargaining and services for workers (Platzer and Müller 2009: 836). Such a stronger form of Europeanization would correspond to the assumptions of European influence theories. Trade unions could also, for example, develop into transnational unions directly representing (migrant) workers from all over Europe (Greer *et al.* 2013). The International Transport Workers' Federation is an example of an international federation that has succeeded in establishing a transnational welfare funding scheme by concluding collective agreements for seafarers (Anner *et al.* 2006: 16). In between these two poles – transnational organization and national individualism – lay a plethora of strategic alternatives for trade union organization.

Despite these different options, however, the organizational outcomes of trade union Europeanization across sectors seem to converge to a coordinator with limited steering capacities (for more details, see Chapter 2). Most cases from the literature recount a similar Europeanization outcome (Müller *et al.* 2010: 58ff). The material resources of these federations are limited and have only increased minimally over the years (Martin and Ross 2001; Müller *et al.* 2010). The federations usually start out as regional subdivisions of their international counterparts: the global union federations. In the mid-1960s, regional committees for Europe existed for the metalworking (1963), chemicals (1958), construction (1958), transportation (1958), and service sectors (1964/65) (Degryse 2013). Beginning in the 1970s, these regional committees began founding autonomous European federations (e.g., the European Metalworkers' Federation in 1971 and the European Federation for Building and Woodworkers in 1974) with the aim of providing information services concerning the newly emerging European governing structure (EFBWW 2008a; Henning and Clairmont 2011). At this time, European trade union organizations became more coordinated on a cross-sectoral level. This development was marked by the founding of the European Trade Union Confederation (ETUC) – the umbrella organization of trade unions at the European level – in 1973 (Degryse 2013). The early European labor federations were often no more than small secretariats sometimes not even located in

Brussels but rather situated in the offices of one of their national affiliates. Over the years, almost all of the federations established independent secretariats in Brussels.

In the 1990s and 2000s, some of these committees and federations merged and created large, integrated federations such as the European Services Workers' Union (UNIEurope, a union that represents 330 affiliates in Europe, and the European Federation Federation of Food, Agriculture and Tourism Unions (EFFAT), which represents 120 national unions (EFFAT 2013; UNI Europa 2016). In 2012, the federations from the metal, chemicals, and textiles sectors merged to found IndustriALL, a federation now representing almost 7 million workers (IndustriAll 2016). The inner-union separation between the mostly social democrat tradition of the ETUC and Christian and communist unions also came to an end (Hyman 2005b; Stöckl 1986: 18ff). In 2016, 10 sectoral European federations were represented within the ETUC, ranging from the small European Alliance for Art and Entertainment to the large federations with several million members such as UNI and IndustriALL (ETUC 2016). The staff numbers of the most important federations reveal that even though European integration has accelerated and increased in impact over the years, the largest secretariats of the European federation – the secretariats of IndustriALL and UNI Europe – still only count roughly 25 members each (IndustriAll 2016; UNI Europa 2016). The ETUC employs about 60 full-time staff members (Hix and Høyland 2011). Given the fact that many national federations have hundreds of administrative and political secretaries, this is an astoundingly small number. In comparison, the German umbrella organization Deutscher Gewerkschaftsbund (DGB) alone has approximately 750 staff members, and the British Trades Union Congress (TUC) has about 200 staff members (TUC 2013).

In terms of responsibilities, even though European integration has increased and the membership base of the federations is continually diversifying, this has not led to more competencies for the European federations, let alone a centralization of decision-making processes on the European level (Müller *et al.* 2010: 57). In the conclusion of a large comparative research project on European trade union secretariats, the authors summarize that the European transformation process has not led to any significant strengthening of the functional profile of the federations, which have primarily served as forums for information exchange and service provision and have only developed limited supranational steering functions (Müller *et al.* 2010: 54; Platzer and Müller 2009: 836). The federations mostly operate on a "task force" basis for individual issue areas, and none of the EU federations have developed tendencies toward

taking up a hierarchical steering position to engage its members in compliant political behavior (Müller *et al.* 2010: 57; Platzer and Müller 2009: 836; Schulten 2002). Instead, European unions seem to "*struggle to identify strategies of transnational solidarity*" (Bieler and Erne 2014: 22). Other authors' findings support this point (Baumann *et al.* 1996; Hyman 2015; Stöckl 1986). This is also apparent in the three classical areas of trade union activities: bargaining, political representation, and services (Clegg 1976). Collective bargaining coordination remains mainly informational, although several sectors have agreed upon non-binding wage bargaining standard formulas (Arrowsmith and Marginson 2006, 2006; CLR Member2 2011; Dufresne 2011; Mermet 2002; Schulten 2002; Visser 2007b). Instead, many federations have focused on the company level and actively support the establishment of EWCs (ETUI 2016; Waddington 2011). A main feature of trade unions – the organization of strikes – remains the responsibility of national federations. Political representation is achieved through lobbying the Commission, often jointly as a sector together with the employer federation via the European Social Dialogue (Degryse and Pochet 2011; Dølvik 1999; Keller 2003; Pochet *et al.* 2009). Services are mainly provided in the form of Commission-funded information, training, and coordination activities for the national affiliates, who act as mediators for their own members. Representation of individual members across borders remains mostly based on bilateral cooperation agreements between national unions (Delbar and Walthéry 2000; Schulten 1998).

Although this summary seems to speak for the competition hypothesis, this perspective alone tends to neglect research pointing toward transnational cooperation. A distinct European level of industrial relations for social dialogue and company representation has emerged, and European trade unions have engaged in transnational coordination on numerous occasions (Dølvik 1997; Erne 2008; Gajewska 2009). The number of European projects initiated by trade unions illustrates that unions have repeatedly engaged in joint activities at the European level (Arnold 2008; Cremers *et al.* 2007; Croucher *et al.* 2003a; Fetzer 2008b; Gross 2001). Bronfenbrenner has demonstrated how global organizations have organized campaigns and resistance against transnational restructuring on a number of occasions (Bronfenbrenner *et al.* 1998; Bronfenbrenner 2007). Other authors have highlighted how trade unions have fought to establish labor standards along global production chains and worked to establish transnational regulations (Anner *et al.* 2006, 2006, 2006; Brandl and Lawatsch 1999; Fichter and Sydow 2002; Helfen and Fichter 2013). Erne has described cross-border solidarity in company merger

processes among European trade unions (Erne 2008), and Katarzyna Gayewska has demonstrated that unions are "*learning organizations"* and that transnational mobilization can occur despite differences in interest and identity (Gajewska 2008: 118). Other authors have highlighted successful joint mobilization campaigns such as the Service Directive (Arnold 2008; Bernaciak 2010b; Cremers *et al.* 2007; Druker 1998). At the international level, Koch-Baumgarten has demonstrated how the International Transport Workers' Federation (ITF) has succeeded in establishing a multinational working standards regime despite differences in national interests (Koch-Baumgarten 1998). For example, the ITF has established a transnational welfare funding scheme for seafarers (Anner *et al.* 2006: 16; ITF 2015). Nautilus, a union representing maritime professionals from Switzerland, the UK, and the Netherlands, is a transnational union in the making, though with only limited coverage (Nautilus International 2011).

Similarly, theories suggesting growing transnational unionism also tend to miss part of the picture. Despite optimistic expectations for increased cooperation and adaptive pressures of European integration, European trade union federations seem to remain in organizational forms with limited resources and only weak coordinating functions (Hyman 2015; Müller *et al.* 2010). The historian Buschak summarizes this perspective as follows: *"The simple, compellingly obvious step of responding to the foundation of a supra-national institution like the European Economic Community with an equally supra-national trade union structure was not taken"* (Buschak 2003: 2). This has led trade unionists and researchers to point out that European unions have *"adopted a defensive orientation"* (Waddington 2005: 518), contend that European trade union policy *"is still in a rather sad state"* (Schmidt-Hullmann 2009b: 244), and ask if unions are facing "*strategic paralysis*" (Gumbrell-McCormick and Hyman 2013: 192). Kieess and Seeliger have summarized the debate with their book title, arguing that European trade unions are positioned "*Between Institutionalization and Defensive Battle*" (2018).

Based on these two conflicting positions of transnationalism and nationalism, an open question for trade union research remains: why have the European trade union federations mostly taken the mixed form of coordinating platforms rather than developed into federations with more supranational functions (as European influence theories might expect) or remained intergovernmental instruments of exchange without any additional capacities (as national membership theories might expect)?

1.3 AN EXTREME CASE: THE CONSTRUCTION SECTOR – HIGH PRESSURE FOR EUROPEAN COOPERATION AND INTENSE COMPETITION

The construction sector is a particularly interesting case for examining this question in greater detail. This sector constitutes an extreme case since pressure for European coordination in this industry is particularly high while competitive pressures among workers are also especially intense. Investigating labor cooperation in this sector can provide further insights into the mechanisms shaping European trade union organization. This dissertation explores union organization in the construction sector by studying the case of the European Federation of Building and Woodworkers (EFBWW). The basic idea is that the organizational form of European trade union federations reveals more about the long-term structure of European labor cooperation than do studies of single activities with diverse outcomes (such as in merger cases or within the Social Dialogue) or comparative studies on national unions, which exclude a large number of unions influencing European politics.

The construction sector has been subject to an extreme form of Europeanization compared with other sectors, because the pressures of European integration in this industry have been particularly salient, especially with regard to freedom of movement and services (Lillie and Greer 2007: 551). The EFBWW has had to deal with more competition within the sector than "*any other* federation" (Platzer and Müller 2009: 584). The "*special character* of the sector" (Cremers 2006a: 172) and the extreme form of Europeanization apparent in the construction sector also make it a critical case where it is possible to clearly observe the pressures of European integration, such as the potential effects of labor migration and enlargement (Lubanski and Pedersen 2004: 12). Thus, the construction sector is prone to two opposing dynamics: on the one hand, the growing importance of EU regulations and an increase in migrant labor, which leads proponents of the influence hypothesis to assume that cooperation will increase. On the other hand, enhanced competition might lead proponents of the membership competition hypothesis to assume that cooperation will decrease. However, this study reveals that neither of these two assumptions is true on its own. Based on the description of the EFBWW in Platzer and Müller's *Handbook of International Trade Union Federations* and this study's observational data, the organizational outcome of trade union organization in the construction sector paints a mixed picture: at first, the federation developed continuously from an intergovernmental instrument of exchange to a

coordination forum with limited steering functions in the 1990s, which fits with the influence hypothesis. With increasing European integration, trade unions seem to have intensified their cooperation and organizational structure. However, since then, despite a growing EU, the introduction of the "four freedoms," a common currency, and rising migration (with European Court of Justice rulings questioning the host country principle between 2005 and 2008), the organizational form of the European federation in the construction sector does not seem to have changed significantly, indicating that Europeanization has reached a certain level at which European federations are not substantially strengthened (as influence theories might predict), but also not substantially weakened (as membership competition theories might predict).

Harold Lewis, former Secretary General of the International Transport Workers Federation, once said: "*the international trade union movement is more than the sum of its parts and has something of a life of its own."* (2003: 341). Following this thought, instead of focusing on the national level or on single case studies of key activities as is often done in trade union research, this dissertation focuses on long-term structural developments on the European level. Empirically, research on the different paths of trade union Europeanization is still in its fledgling stages. Although a couple of studies have been written about the umbrella organization ETUC (Dølvik 1999, 2000; Dürmeier and Grundheber-Pilgram 1996; Goetschy 1996; Hoffmann 1998; Martin and Ross 2001; Taylor and Mathers 2004), very few studies have been published on the different European sectoral trade union organizations (Henning 2013; Kirchner 1977; Platzer 1991; Platzer and Müller 2009; Stöckl 1986). The focus on the EU-level outcome makes it possible to identify structural patterns over time. Such a research design avoids a widespread interpretation bias where case studies at a specific point in time are used as examples for Europeanization or nationalization, although both trends may co-exist in the same sector and among the same trade unions. For example, a study on a transnational construction site may suggest cooperation, whereas a study on a merger case in the same sector may provide more evidence in support of the membership competition thesis. The construction sector is a particularly interesting case because the Europeanization process through the free movement of workers and services is particularly intense.

1.4 DEVELOPING AN EXPLANATORY FRAMEWORK AND RESEARCH QUESTIONS

Neither of the explanations the literature has provided so far alone suffices to explain why European trade union cooperation has taken its current form. This is not surprising, because the logics shaping a trade union are diverse and not necessarily uniform. Within a single federation, numerous – often opposing – stimuli exist, and the organizational outcome is likely to reflect these different streams. Trade unions are confronted with competing influences, but little is known about how these competing powers shape the structure of European trade unions, because there are surprisingly few publications that examine the organizational side of European trade unionism (Koch-Baumgarten 1999; Platzer and Müller 2009; Reutter and Rütters 2003; Rüb 2009). What is more, a deep analysis of European coordination in the construction sector can provide insights into the competing rationales guiding international collaboration and the processes leading to organizational stabilization.

The research literature highlights the fact that each logic in an organizational setting brings with it tensions and potential tradeoff situations. The explanation developed in this thesis is based on a synthesis of both influence and membership-based explanations into a more general framework of union Europeanization. A perspective integrating competing logics can provide a bridge between structural macro-perspectives and organizational micro-perspectives (Thornton and Ocasio 2008).

Based on the reflection of business associations, Schmitter and Streeck have derived a general dilemma of organized interest between a logic of membership and a logic of influence (1999 [1981]). On the one hand, organized interest associations need to offer services to their members in order to assure their own supply with resources (e.g., in the form of membership fees); on the other hand, organized interest associations are dependent on influencing their environment and gaining resources in return (e.g., recognition) in order to secure their members' support (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 19). Translated to European unions, this means that serving national membership and expanding the range of influence beyond the national arena might lead to a tradeoff. Member interests might not always correspond to the goals of European coordination (Hyman 2005a: 3; Waddington 2005: 52). What is more, each additional administrative level might develop its own interests and an independent form of what Child et

al. have called the "logic of goal implementation" (Child *et al.* 1973). This logic reflects the idea that union administration may not always share the goals and priorities of union members (Child *et al.* 1973: 73f). Together, the following three factors lead to a "triangle of trade union organization" that shapes trade union's responses to Europe: membership (goal formation), influence (institutional environment), and administrative (goal implementation) dynamics.

Based on these observations, the first research question of this thesis is "*How has the form of Europeanization adopted by the EFBWW been shaped by the competing organizational logics of membership, influence, and administration?"* The dilemmas that develop from these three competing logics might lead unions to become stuck in a repetitive pattern of dealing with these dilemmas. Unions are often structured in a way that reflects the conditions of their founding years (Warner 1972: 51). Born out of diverging founding conditions and industry-specific structures, union organization on the national level is often viewed as a *"frozen"* landscape and is predestined for an analysis of path-dependent structures (Ebbinghaus 1993: 16). In this line of thinking, critical junctures are defining moments in time setting the direction for all subsequent developments (Collier and Collier 1991). Applying Pierson's line of argumentation to European trade unions, the prevalence of multilateral institutions that are difficult to change, power asymmetries among the members, multilevel administration, the difficulty of collective action, and the slow-moving and ambiguous nature of many joint decisions all make European trade union federations particularly prone to the development of stable paths (Pierson 2000: 252). Martin and Ross have argued that *"[trade unions] are 'path dependent', constrained organizationally by their pasts. They tend to move in directions that will not threaten shared ideas, values, and habits and their organizational learning will be skewed towards what is already known"* (Martin and Ross 1999a: 4). However, whereas comparative industrial relations research relies heavily on the idea of national heritage and path dependence, this approach has not yet been applied to the European trade union federations and their distinctly European path.

While the idea of organizational logics can help single out underlying conflicts, a detailed investigation over time can help understand how exactly the dynamics between logics unfold, and from which critical junctures onwards subsequent response options are increasingly narrowed (Mahoney 2000; Pierson 2004). In order to understand these processes, a perspective based on the idea of self-reinforcing mechanisms leading to a (potentially) locked-in pattern offers hypotheses explaining why and at which point in time a particular form of cooperation has

emerged over another (Pierson 2004; Sydow *et al.* 2009; Thelen 1999). Path dependence theory help single out critical junctures explaining why certain responses become inscribed in the organization, constraining the way in which the organization develops.

A perspective focusing on the unintended processes often happening below the surface of active strategizing can make it easier to understand the circumstances under which unions are likely to repeat patterns that, in the long run, can lead to a stable organizational form constraining alternative options. This thesis assumes that, similar to the institutionalization process at the national level (Streeck and Hassel 2003), early developments and self-reinforcing mechanisms have restricted the way in which trade unions engage on the European level. A path dependency approach suggests that even though the organizations may adapt to environmental pressures in one way or another, this adaptation is restricted by the shadow of the past (Thelen 1999: 387). Critical junctures may set the course for longer periods of time (Mahoney 2000; Pierson 2004; Schreyögg and Sydow 2011). Path dependence theory can serve as a toolkit offering a number of mechanisms with which we are able to integrate previous analyses in a theoretical framework explaining why certain European organizational forms emerge. More precisely, five mechanisms are identified – learning, coordination, complementarity, adaptive expectations, and power – that may set into motion feedback loops that keep actors on a once-established path (Mahoney 2000; Pierson 2000; Schreyögg and Sydow 2011).

Based on these theoretical assumptions, the second research question is, "*What key critical junctures explain the formation and stabilization of the present form of Europeanization?*" Both of these research questions focus on the unfolding of long-term processes in order to analyze how the logics of membership, influence, and administration shape the organizational form of trade union cooperation. What is more, the lasting effect of decisions made during critical junctures can, over time, lead to self-reinforcing processes. However, as Capoccia and Kelemen have emphasized, *"[d]espite the theoretical and practical importance of critical junctures, […] analyses of path dependence often devote little attention to them."* (2007: 341). Since previous research has often focused on case studies of labor coordination in short time periods (e.g., concerning specific directives such as the Posted Workers Directive or activity areas such as company agreements), attention to timing and sequence can help understand dynamics that only unfold over longer stretches of time. Since previous studies on trade unions only offer a few starting points for this perspective, this dissertation uses literature from path dependence theory,

literature on membership organizations, and Europeanization studies to address the research questions.

1.5 SUMMARY AND OUTLINE OF THE THESIS

The identification of possible responses by trade union to European integration has provided possible outcomes from weak to strong Europeanization, which are discussed further in Chapter 2. A brief overview of the development of European trade union federations has indicated that a dominant outcome of trade union Europeanization seems to have emerged in the form of coordinating organizations with limited resources. Based on the idea of competing logics with individual tradeoffs for the organization, this thesis focuses on (1) explaining the outcome in terms of these organizational logics and (2) asking what critical junctures explain the formation and stabilization of the present form of Europeanization. By adopting both a transnational and a historic perspective, the study is able to focus on the large-scale developments across six decades. By classifying theoretical outcomes between weak and strong Europeanization and identifying the outcome based on these criteria (see Chapter 2), a pitfall of case selection is avoided: namely, that a study of Europeanization on the EU level will indicate Europeanization and a study on the national level will highlight nationalization (Erne 2008: 4).

In order to answer the questions posed, this dissertation proceeds as follows: the next two chapters build up the theoretical groundwork of this thesis. Chapter 2 conceptualizes Europeanization for this thesis and asks which potential outcomes of trade union Europeanization are possible based on the existing literature. The chapter then proceeds to synthesize previous descriptions of outcomes and describes six alternative organizational forms of European trade unionism.

While Chapter 2 is concerned with a taxonomy of possible outcomes of Europeanization, Chapter 3 develops an explanatory framework for these outcomes. After briefly reviewing existing approaches, a schema for investigating European labor federations based on the logics of membership, administration, and influence is developed. Among each pair of these logics, conflicting rationalities can lead to constraint patterns, which are investigated in more detail in the second section of the chapter. A number of organizational tensions resulting from the unique multilevel setting of the EU are outlined. The concluding theoretical section discusses the

importance of sequence and timing in the way these tensions unfold. It explains how path dependence theories can add to an understanding of trade union Europeanization and outlines how a number of self-reinforcing mechanisms could play out in trade unions.

Chapter 4 describes the rationale for the case selection and the methodology of the empirical study and outlines the process of data collection and analysis. This chapter also describes how the logics are investigated and how a path can be analyzed empirically.

The empirical analysis in Chapter 5 is devoted to the first research question and to the identification of critical junctures, which is a prerequisite for answering the second research question. The investigation describes how outcomes in three organizational phases can each be explained by the interplay between the logic of influence, membership, and administration. In each phase, constraining conflicts between pairs of logics are identified, which explain the organizational outcome. With its focus on sequences and critical events, the chapter also serves as a chronological frame for the second research question. Chapter 5 identifies a shift of the organizational form in the mid-1980s to the early 1990s. This shift is explained by three key events: (1) the introduction of Commission funding for labor cooperation, (2) a new and active administration, and (3) increasing diversity of the membership. According to path dependence theory, such critical junctures can be a starting point for explaining the formation and stabilization of current organizational forms. The results indicate that the medium-level form of Europeanization is an effect of external pull factors toward stronger European cooperation and unintended internal consequences, potentially reducing the member's support for strengthening the European federations. As the membership adapts to the expectation that external resources will be provided and the administration navigates these expectations, the dependency on external resources from the influence logic is likely to increase over time. This shift can be explained by key events in each logic.

Chapter 6 turns its focus to the second research question, particularly the question of stabilization. The basic idea is that tensions embodied in the EFBWW might have become self-reinforcing at certain points. The chapter's conclusions imply that stable organizational patterns have developed: (1) a stable organizational form as coordinator of non-binding standards, (2) a persistent pattern of funding by the European Commission, and (3) a stable division of labor and pattern of affiliation fees between the international federation Building and Woodworkers International (BWI) and the European federation EFBWW. The results seem to indicate that

stabilization appears to have been driven by resource dependencies and adaptive expectations, or the “dark side” of the pattern. In addition, alternative organizational routes such as the idea of European migrant workers’ unions have not succeeded. However, this study argues that in political systems, transformation is always an option. In the case of the EFBWW, more open and versatile structures exist, which challenges the idea of strategic lock-in and highlights the “bright side” of the EFBWW’s organizational pattern, allowing the EFBWW to use external dependencies to achieve political goals.

Finally, Chapter 7 concludes the thesis with a summary in the context of the theoretical approach of this thesis, suggestions for further research and an assessment of the methodology.

CHAPTER 2

2. POSSIBLE OUTCOMES: INTRODUCING ORGANIZATIONAL FORMS OF TRADE UNION EUROPEANIZATION

2.1 INTRODUCTION

There is no "one size fits all" approach for trade unions to respond to economic integration. This section demonstrates that, in theory, a number of outcomes are possible, but European sectoral federations have converged toward one dominant form. The chapter proceeds in the following steps: first, uses of the concepts of transnationalization and Europeanization are introduced. Second, following from these concepts, an analytical grid for classifying possible trade union responses to European integration is developed. Recent literature has identified a number of organizational forms of international trade union federations. Six organizational modes of transnationalization are defined which outline the role of the organization, the type of membership within the organization, and the main arena of activity. Third, this chapter describes the Europeanization outcome this dissertation seeks to explain and illustrates the conversion of European sectoral trade union federations toward a dominant organizational form.

2.2 CONCEPTUALIZING EUROPEANIZATION

Europeanization as a concept often oscillates between explanatory frameworks and normative approaches. For example, Roland Erne has argued that trade union cooperation can be important for fostering a European transnational democracy (Erne 2008). Similarly, Gajewska has contended that workers' cooperation can contribute to a feeling of transnational solidarity, which might support the emergence of a European identity (Gajewska 2008, 2009). In revitalization literature, transnationalization has been identified as one of the six main strategic devices for regaining trade union capacities (Turner 2004). In such a sense of the word, the

concept itself may suggest Europeanization as the best option. Other authors such as Grote and Lang have argued that Europeanization touches upon core elements of organizational structure: "*In the very last instance, [Europeanization] targets […] the very raison d'être of national interest associations*" (Grote and Lang 2003: 229). This ambivalence between Europeanization as the hope of regaining organizational capacities and Europeanization as the danger of losing organizational power is a recurring theme in trade union research. "Europeanization" can refer to both the transformation of organizations, institutions, identities, or other constructs and to the process of European integration through supranational legislation. Therefore, when speaking of "Europeanization" it is important to be clear what is being explained. In empirical studies on trade union organizations, there are four main uses of the concepts of transnationalization and Europeanization: in the first two approaches, Europeanization is part of the *outcome* that needs to be explained, while the last two treat Europeanization as the *cause* of a transformation.

First, transnationalization can refer to the emergence of transnational rules or institutions as distinct social structures (Della Porta and Tarrow 2005; Djelic *et al.* 2012; Hale and Held 2011; Platzer and Müller 2009). These approaches focus on horizontal processes of coordination (Radaelli and Pasquier 2008: 38). Transnationalization is viewed as a sphere with its own identity, implying a transnational arena that consists of more than cross-national exchange processes (Djelic and Quack 2008: 300). Analogously, Europeanization understood in this sense concerns the "*emergence and the development at the European level of distinct structures of governance*" (Risse *et al.* 2001: 2). From these perspectives, Europeanization is regarded as the outcome or dependent variable that needs to be explained. For example, Pernicka and Glassner have studied the driving factors for horizontal Europeanization in wage bargaining (Pernicka and Glassner 2012). Other approaches have argued that Europeanization has already occurred but that there are different types or qualities of Europeanization. Studies with such an approach examine, for example, the evolution of transnational social movements (Della Porta *et al.* 2009; Della Porta and Kriesi 1999; Khagram *et al.* 2002; Smith *et al.* 1997). In trade union research, these studies have focused on detailed studies of international trade union organizations such as the ITF (Koch-Baumgarten 1998) and the ETUC (Dølvik 1997, 1999), or on the emergence of Global Union Federations (Reutter 1998).

The second approach conceptualizes Europeanization on a vertical scale and views Europeanization or transnationalization as the outcome of transformation of national trade

unionism. These bottom-up perspectives view transnational organizations as an extension of national trade unionism (Hyman 2002a). In empirical research, these approaches focus mainly on the study of national trade union organizations and the evolution of transnational structures emerging from national practices (Fetzer 2005; Greven 2003; Mittag 2010; Moody 1998; Rüb 2009; Teague 1989). The main difference from horizontal approaches is that the bottom-up perspectives take the organizational form of national organizations as the outcome, while horizontal approaches consider the distinct social structure of transnational organizations the outcome.

Third, transnationalization or Europeanization can refer to the transformation of domestic institutions and politics through transnational or European dynamics (Bache 2008; Knill and Lehmkuhl 2002; Risse *et al.* 2001). Such a top-down approach also studies vertical dynamics but treats Europeanization as the independent variable, investigating the influence of the European level on national member states (Börzel and Panke 2015; Börzel and Risse 2000). In trade union research, this transformation of national organizations through European integration is often explored in studies analyzing national responses to specific issues. For example, one important topic for these studies has been trade union's reactions to the free movement of labor: Krings has investigated how continental and Anglo-Saxon unions have responded to increased labor migration (Krings 2009); Dølvik, Eldring, and others have studied Nordic responses to migrant labor from other EU countries (Dølvik and Eldring 2006; Eldring *et al.* 2009); and Hardy and Fitzgerald have investigated Polish responses to migration (Hardy and Fitzgerald 2010).

A fourth perspective also investigates European integration/transnationalization as the cause of transformation, but from a horizontal approach. This line of research investigates reactions to specific issues on the European level. For example, Lillie and Greer have studied responses to migration in the European construction sector on the transnational level (Lillie and Greer 2007). Other authors have investigated responses to European lawmaking on a sectoral level, such as in the case of freedom of services (Arnold 2008; Bernaciak 2010b; Cremers *et al.* 2007; Druker 1998; Seeliger and Wagner 2016).

Table 1: Uses of Transnationalization/Europeanization in Empirical Research

Transnationalization/Europeanization as Dependent Variable	Transnationalization/Europeanization as Independent Variable
(1) Horizontal: Outcome of transnational/European organization as distinct social structure	**(4) Horizontal:** Cause of transnational/European organization as distinct social structure
(2) Bottom-Up: Outcome of transformation of national organizations	**(3) Top-Down**: Cause of transformation of national organizations

Of the four ways of conceptualizing Europeanization described above, this study is interested in explaining the horizontal trade union organization on the European level (see Number 1 in Table 1). Therefore, the following section proceeds as follows: in the first step, a literature review offers several hypothetical outcomes of transformation of national organizations (bottom-up approach). Based on these assumptions of national trade union's reactions to Europe, possible *horizontal coordination outcomes* are described. Chapter 3 then develops theoretical approaches that can help explain the dominant outcome described in this chapter.

2.3 HOW UNIONS COULD RESPOND TO EUROPEAN INTEGRATION

2.3.1 BOTTOM-UP OUTCOMES: NATIONAL OR EUROPEAN-LEVEL ORIENTATION

In the literature, there are a number of bottom-up approaches outlining possible strategies taken by national unions, which can each lead to different organizational outcomes. Two main alternatives for unions are described. First, national unions can opt for either a European or national orientation (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994; Erne 2008; Hyman 2005b). Several authors have described Europeanization and (re)nationalization as two options on a vertical scale (Dølvik 2002; Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994; Erne 2008; Hyman 2005b). Ebbinghaus and Visser have argued that unions might pursue a "nationalist-oppositional" strategy, which is based on principal opposition toward transnational trade unionism where the nation state is seen as the adequate realm for securing labor rights (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 233). These (re)nationalization strategies reject the European project due to its liberal ideology (Erne 2008: 3) or are pursued to counter competitive pressures from integration. The French Confédération générale du travail (CGT) is often cited as an example for this kind of position (Ebbinghaus and

Visser 1994: 233; Hyman 2005b: 12), which Hyman calls “No, because” (Hyman 2005b: 12). According to Hyman’s classification, this type of union opposes European integration (“No”), since free markets are seen as capitalist conspiracy to “undermine workers’ protections” (“because”) (Hyman 2005b: 12).

A further (re)nationalization option is the “national-particularistic” position (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 233) or, in Hyman’s words, the “no, unless” position (Hyman 2005b: 12). This type of position is equally defensive of the national polity as home of labor’s interests, but the potential of the EU to integrate a social dimension is acknowledged. Examples for this position are the British TUC and the unions of the Nordic countries (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 234; Hyman 2005b: 12). Others have pointed out that renationalization can also occur when unions engage in concerted national actions that might exacerbate competitive pressures (Bieling and Schulten 2001; Marginson *et al.* 2003: 182).

The motivation of Europeanization strategies is ambiguous: on the one hand, Europeanization is simply seen as the only possible option to counteract increased cross-border mobilization and influence EU legislation; on the other hand, unions might be convinced of the European idea based on the idea of solidarity without borders (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 234). The first Europeanization option is what Ebbinghaus and Visser have called the “transnational-opportunistic strategy” and what Hyman has called the “Yes, if” option (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 234; Hyman 2005b: 12). Ebbinghaus and Visser have argued that employer strategies often follow such an opportunistic concept but that trade unions, albeit their positive view of collective action, often pursue the strategy of national interests as well. The second Europeanization option represents the idea of a supranational position in which class interests precede territorial interests (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 234).

A further hypothetical strategy is the orientation toward the company arena. An orientation toward activities on the firm level allows laborers to address the transnationalization of companies directly without, as Lillie and Greer have emphasized, having to refer to governments and employers as potentially unreliable partners (Lillie and Greer 2007: 573). Analytically, the company-level can be treated as a subdivision of both transnationalization and nationalization strategies. Efforts establishing labor standards along the production cycle through international framework agreements or transnational works councils requires union networks that work in both national and transnational arenas (Fichter and Meardi 2006; Marginson 2016).

A final option that has been given little attention in the literature on union transnationalization is that unions might not engage in Europeanization but instead "skip" a level and pursue internationalization strategies. In this case, Europe would simply be a subdivision of the international level, and the focus would be on establishing global cooperation. Europeanization is mostly a synonym for changes with regard to European integration. It is seldom understood as a purely geographical term and is mainly confined to the study of the EU and its accession countries. However, this focus on Europeanization instead of transnationalization tends to blend out the global nature of production and the limited scope of European governance. It might seem unlikely that a trade union in a member state of the EU would neglect the European level completely; however, the motivation for pursuing an internationalization strategy approach instead of an Europeanization approach might be, for instance, that the sectoral issues are mainly international (and not European), or that there are financial restrictions in terms of financing both global and European work.

2.3.2 HORIZONTAL COORDINATION OUTCOMES: ORGANIZATIONAL MODES OF EUROPEANIZATION

Based on conscious or unconscious choices regarding nationalization or Europeanization, European labor could evolve into a variety of different organizational modes of *horizontal* coordination. Over the years, a number of conceptualizations have been used. A start was made by Ebbinghaus and Visser, who have developed a broad overview of theoretical options for union Europeanization (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 229ff). They have distinguished between three types of Europeanization outcomes: first, a "hierarchy-option," according to which the development of transnational unions would follow the logic of the development of national unions, which also needed time to evolve from local to centralized national organizations (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 229). The second option they have defined is the "market-option," in which trade unions negotiate transnationally with mutual benefits for all participants (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 230). The third option is the "network-option," in which trade unions engage in information exchange across borders and on different levels with different degrees of formalization (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 230).

Hyman has distinguished between three main organizational types: agitation, bureaucracy, and diplomacy (Hyman 2002a). Contrary to Ebbinghaus and Visser, who have considered national unions as members of international organizations, Hyman has described international organizational types based on individual workers as members. Agitation describes an international movement-style trade unionism based on mass mobilization and grassroots activism with a short-term focus (Hyman 2002a: 6). In Hyman's bureaucratic mode, decisions are determined hierarchically, the organization's strategic perspective is longer term, and central decision-making is generally observed (Hyman 2002a: 6f). In the diplomatic model, which is a particular form of bureaucratization, international trade unions act as consultants for international organizations such as the International Labor Organization (ILO), taking up a position as social partner on the international level (Hyman 2002a: 8).

Larsson has argued that transnational trade union cooperation can evolve into four distinct forms: first, "*communication networks*" for multilateral information exchange; second, loose "*coordination networks*" within which unions coordinate their activities; third, "*cooperation networks*" where "*common measures and activities on a 'case for case' basis*" are developed; and fourth, transnational "*meta-organization[s]*" that can act independently for their national affiliates (Larsson 2012: 153).

Erne has identified democratization and technocratization as two options for either Europeanization or renationalization (Erne 2008). Four potential outcomes emerged: a technocratic renationalization strategy focuses on national competitiveness, whereas a democratic renationalization strategy aims at reestablishing a national social democratic model (Erne 2008: 3). Euro-technocratization in turn refers to a strategy of union diplomacy on the European level detached from contentious national politics (Erne 2008: 3). Erne's Euro-democratization describes a mode where unions engage in collective action in the European or national arena (Erne 2008: 3).

A project from the University of Applied Sciences in Fulda also uses thoughts from multilevel governance (Scharpf 2001) and European interest intermediation (Eising and Kohler-Koch 2005) and adapts these to transnational unions (Platzer and Müller 2009; Platzer and Müller 2011; Rüb 2009). The analytical grid developed by Rüb (2009) and applied in a comparative project led by Platzer and Müller (Platzer and Müller 2009) can be used as a tool to classify the functional profile of transnational organizations. Five modes of transnational problem-solving with corresponding

roles for the transnational federation have been established (Platzer and Müller 2009; Rüb 2009): competitive mutual adjustment (instrument), communicative rapprochement (forum), international negotiation of non-binding standards (coordination platform), international negotiation of binding standards (regulatory platform), and hierarchical direction of supranational organization (supranational organization).

In a system of competitive mutual adjustment, the national affiliates pursue their own transnational politics without coordination (Platzer and Müller 2009: 45; Rüb 2009: 83). By a process of action and reaction motivated by competitive pressures, they are led to the decisions of their peers. The transnational organization functions as an instrument used by certain groups of unions to achieve specific goals. This setting has parallels to Ernes technocratic nationalization outcome (Erne 2008: 3).

A second transnationalization outcome is communicative rapprochement (Rüb 2009: 85), which has several parallels to the "network option" outlined by Ebbinghaus and Visser (1994). The actors engage in a form of "trade union diplomacy" (Hyman 2002a; Platzer and Müller 2009: 45), exchanging information and experiences. This form of communication can provide the basis for further coordination. The transnational federation may, but does not have to, provide a forum for this exchange process. This outcome relates to Erne's Euro-technocratization model and Hyman's "labor diplomat" idea (Erne 2008; Hyman 2002a).

In the third transnationalization outcome, "international negotiation of non-binding standards," national strategies are coordinated on the international level via joint agreements or codes of conduct (Platzer and Müller 2009: 46; Rüb 2009: 87). The transnational organization functions as a coordination platform for these activities. Hyman's agitator model is compatible with this mode insofar as internationalization in this setting can also occur from below (Hyman 2002a).

In the fourth mode, the national affiliates negotiate binding standards (Platzer and Müller 2009: 46f; Rüb 2009: 89). In such a constellation, the national affiliates coordinate their activities just as in the third mode, but the transnational organization has limited regulatory steering functions. Furthermore, due to the binding nature of the decisions, the organization is able to act in a more autonomous way when dealing with government institutions and employers. The transnational organization also has the function of monitoring compliance on the national level.

The fifth mode – hierarchical steering via a supranational organization – already names the function of the transnational organization (Platzer and Müller 2009: 47; Rüb 2009: 89). The

national members transfer competencies to the international level, which steers decision-making and implements decisions. The last two modes have parallels with Hyman's bureaucratic mode, where long-term decisions are determined from the top down (Hyman 2002a: 6f).

These authors have pointed out that this mode could eventually enable a supranational trade union. However, there is a difference between a hierarchical steering organization with national affiliates as members and a transnational union whose members are individual workers. Since the supranational nature of the EU is a unique structure with distinct supranational lawmaking abilities, there are parallels to emerging national structures. Therefore, this thesis proposes a sixth hypothetical mode: the transnational union that functions just like a national union with services for individual members. In a transnational union, employees join the transnational union without having to be a member of a national union. The idea is similar to Ebbinghaus and Visser's vision of the hierarchy option (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994: 229), in which the transnational unions would eventually take up the same responsibilities as a national union. A rare example of such a union type is Nautilus (Nautilus International 2011). If one follows Leibfried and takes the United States or the German Reich as historical analogies for the increasing integration of the EU (Leibfried 1993), this option seems to be a potential next step.

In summary, this structure describes an evolutionary system of Europeanization outcomes from the organization as an instrument with a weak Europeanization outcome to the organization as a supranational actor representing a strong Europeanization outcome. The organizational modes broadly correspond to a progressive development from nationalization to transnationalization, with Europeanization as an intermediate option. The table below integrates these ideas and displays the variety of possible responses to European integration from weak (unions that remain primarily national) (1) to strong (supranational European or transnational unions) (6).

Table 2: Modes of Transnational Organization
(Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994; Erne 2008; Platzer and Müller 2009; Rüb 2009)

	Weak……EUROPEANIZATION OUTCOME……Strong	**Horizontal Coordination Outcomes: Organizational Modes**	**Role of Transnational organization**	**Members**	**Main Arena National/European/Transnational**
6		Transnational labor cooperation	Transnational representation	Individuals	Europeanization/transnationalization
5		Hierarchical direction of supranational organization	Supranational authority	National affiliates	Europeanization/transnationalization
4		International negotiation of binding standards	Regulation (steering and monitoring)	National affiliates	Europeanization/transnationalization
3		International negotiation of non-binding standards	Coordination	National affiliates	Europeanization/transnationalization
2		Communicative rapprochement	Forum	National affiliates	Europeanization/transnationalization
1		Competitive mutual adjustment	Instrument	National affiliates	(Re)nationalization

Table 2 summarizes the six horizontal coordination outcomes described above, from competitive mutual adjustment to transnational labor cooperation. Each of these organizational modes corresponds to a specific role of the transnational organization. In the mode of international negotiation of binding standards, for example, the transnational organization has steering and monitoring functions. The third column summarizes the type of membership within each organizational outcome. While Europeanization outcomes (1) through (5) coordinate national affiliates as members, a transnational union would include individual workers as members. The last column clarifies the main arena of activities and is based on Erne's description of two primary options for unions: Europeanization (or – more broadly speaking – transnationalization) and nationalization. While all options from (2) to (6) expect some form of Europeanization outcome, in the weakest form of cooperation, the main arena remains national. This scale provides a framework for analyzing the organizational outcomes of European trade union federations. However, in real life these typologies are not always as clear-cut as the scale might suggest. Not every federation fits clearly into one box at any point in time. However, with such a framework at hand, it is easier to categorize broad, long-term developments. The underlying causes of these stylized outcomes can then be analyzed in more detail.

2.4 WORKERS OF EUROPE UNITE!? – THE DEVELOPMENT OF EUROPEAN FEDERATIONS

On the scale of outcomes described above, European trade unions have remained on an intermediate level at Stage 3 to 4. European trade unions have been able to engage in transnational action by, for example, politicizing transnational mergers and restructuring (Erne 2008) and acting as negotiating partners in the European Social Dialogue (Pochet 2005) or as lobbyists by, for example, successfully influencing the Service Directive (Arnold 2008). They have developed membership service, limited bargaining coordination, and political representation. However, European trade union federations have not developed into supranational organizations with hierarchical steering functions, but instead seem to have converged toward a coordinating mode. "Structural Europeanization" in the sense of hierarchical steering has not developed significantly (Meardi 2010: 99).

The following overview considers the most important European industry federations and summarizes the organizational forms the federations have taken. This overview is based on the study on European trade union federations conducted by Platzer and Müller (Platzer and Müller 2009), which is the only reference available covering all federations. These authors have based their assessment on a scale ranging from mutual competitive adjustment to hierarchical steering. With the addition of the category transnational cooperation, this can be transferred a scale from 1 to 6 (see Chapter 2.3). This stylized scale makes it possible to see which organizational forms dominate. Within these organizational forms, unions might engage in a variety of key activities. In order to operationalize this scale, Platzer and Müller have defined "member-oriented policies," "company-policies," and "sectoral-regulative policies" as core functions of trade unions (Platzer and Müller 2009: 51ff). The following paragraphs summarize the organizational development of the six major European trade union federations.

In May 2012, the three federations in the metal, chemicals, and textile sector merged to form the **IndustriALL European Trade Union**. It is too early to ascertain which kind of organizational mode IndustriALL has developed; therefore, the summaries concentrate on the previous independent federations. The largest of the sectoral federations, the European Metalworkers' Federation (EMF), has developed from being an information provider to taking up a more professionalized and active coordinating role (Henning and Clairmont 2011: 15; Platzer and

Müller 2009). The EMF is often regarded as a pioneer and pace-setter in terms of European coordination, particularly in the field of wage bargaining coordination (Dufresne 2011: 77; Schulten 2002: 11). In the field of company bargaining, the organization has even developed steering capacities by establishing binding standards for members through, for example, the EMF guidelines for European company negotiations (Henning and Clairmont 2011: 31). Faced with enormous shifts in the EMF's sectoral and institutional environment, the main transformation of the EMF from information provider to strategic coordinator came about in the early 1990s (Platzer and Müller 2009: 475). However, this coordinating role remains limited by a reduced financial basis and the federation's strong dependence on financial and infrastructural support from the EU Commission (Platzer and Müller 2009: 475).

The early 1990s were also a time of change for the **European Mine, Chemical and Energy Workers Federation (EMCEF)**. Platzer and Müller have emphasized that, parallel to increased economic integration in the chemical sector since the 1990s, the EMCEF has developed intensified information exchange among its members (Platzer and Müller 2009: 475). However, the EMCEF's endowment with resources is even less generous than the EMF's and has not increased significantly since the organization was founded (Platzer and Müller 2009: 520). Bieler has also emphasized that the EMCEF has developed the transnational level to a lesser extent than other sectors (Bieler 2005: 448). This view is supported by another study on the EMCEF according to which organizational Europeanization in the sector is limited despite intense competitive pressures (Le Queux and Fajertag 2001). A stronger profile of the EMCEF remains restricted to those areas in which either EMCEF provides access to European decision-makers or EMCEF activities do not touch upon national autonomy (Platzer and Müller 2009: 475). Given the increase of European regulation in the sector, the EMCEF faces severe limits in terms of financial support and staff (Waddington 2006a: 332) and has increasingly turned toward external donors to secure funds (Platzer and Müller 2009: 518). In terms of organizational structure, the EMCEF's main responsibility remains securing the information flow between the national and European levels (Platzer and Müller 2009: 519), although EMCEF also has developed policy frameworks and a coordinating committee for EWCs (Waddington 2006a). Despite the increased willingness of national affiliates to build up European structures (Le Queux and Fajertag 2001: 130), the discrepancy between rhetoric and action remains problematic, since the EMCEF has few means to secure compliance (Platzer and Müller 2009: 520). A similar situation can be observed in the

European Trade Union Federation for Textiles, Clothing and Leather (ETUF-TCL). Although the federation has developed coordinating functions, particularly by negotiating soft regulations in the sectoral social dialogue, further extension of its responsibilities and capacities remains restricted due to a lack of resources (Platzer and Müller 2009: 668).

In the transport sector (represented by the **European Transport Workers' Federation (ETF)**, the organizational form also tends to converge toward the role of the federation as an information and service provider (Platzer and Müller 2009: 552) with an approach that is sometimes described as "technocratic" by officials from the ITF (Turnbull 2006: 313). Apart from the primary function of information exchange, the ETF has been able to act as a steering organization in a limited number of cases regarding the negotiation of collective agreements in the sectoral social dialogue (Platzer and Müller 2009: 553).

In the European Federation of Public Service Unions **(EPSU)**, the main functions of the organization are those of an information provider, a forum for information exchange, and to a limited extent, a negotiator of non-binding rules in the sectoral social dialogue (Bieler 2005: 475f; Platzer and Müller 2009: 651f). In the 1990s, EPSU developed from a loosely cooperating network of federations into a more independent European federation with distinct responsibilities to coordinate information exchange and negotiation guidelines (Platzer and Müller 2009: 651f). EPSU has also been a forerunner when it comes to forging coalitions with other social movements, such as in privatization struggles (Bieler 2005: 476). Platzer and Müller have concluded that this organization has developed into a coordination platform (Platzer and Müller 2009: 651f).

UNI Europa, the European services workers union, was created by a merger of four smaller federations in 2000, leading to a diverse sectoral membership structure. UNI Europe's organizational structure is a bit different from that of national federations because it is the only European federation formally embedded in an international federation: in this case, UNI Global. In addition, the sectors within the federation have relatively autonomous areas of responsibility, making it more difficult to coordinate across sectors and pinpoint one organizational form (Darling 2007). Apart from the expansion of information and service provision for its members (Platzer and Müller 2009: 625f), UNI Europe has become increasingly involved in the active and independent representation of its membership regarding, for example, the revision of the Service Directive (Arnold 2008: 13; Darling 2007). A clear assessment is difficult, but Platzer and

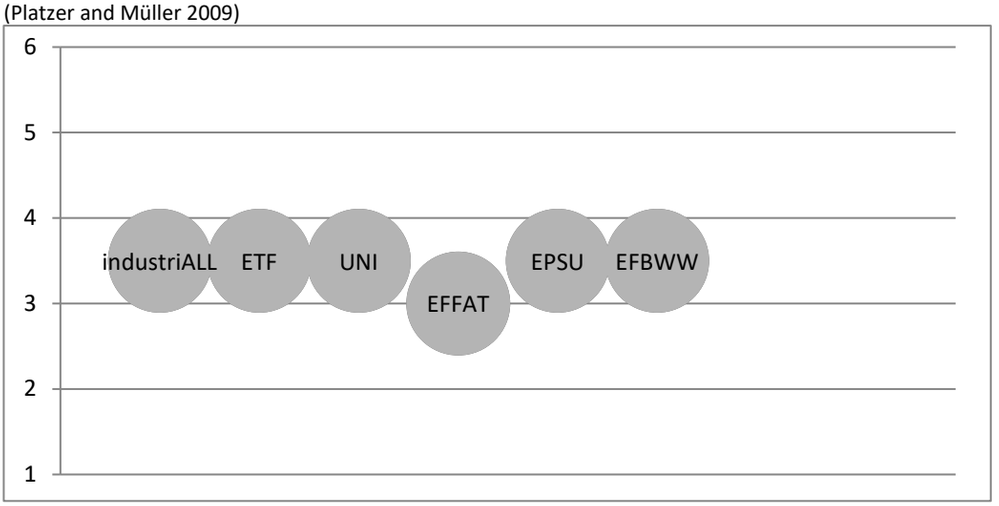
Müller have noted that the federation has in some sectoral issue areas (e.g., on lifelong learning in the graphics sector) developed steering qualities with a stronger role of the secretariat (Platzer and Müller 2009: 625). However, despite these developments toward a European coordinating role, Platzer and Müller conclude with the remark that a more proactive policy of UNI Europe with supranational projects remains restricted (Platzer and Müller 2009: 627).

The European Federation of Trade Unions in the Food, Agriculture and Tourism**, EFFAT**, is, like UNI, a merged federation that was founded in 2000. Also like UNI, it is characterized by the sectoral legacies and diversities of its founding federations. Nevertheless, the organization has taken up coordinating functions in several areas, particularly in the area of company policies (Platzer and Müller 2009: 689f) and, to a limited extent, by coordinating collective bargaining within the International Union of Food, Agricultural, Hotel, Restaurant, Catering, Tobacco and Allied Workers' Associations (IUF) (Leonard *et al.* 2007). However, positive synergies from the merger seem to be limited, and the stagnating resources make it difficult for the federation to take up a stronger role despite the leadership's intentions to forward European coordination (Fattmann 2010; Platzer and Müller 2009: 689).

Similar to the development in the chemical, metal, and public sectors, increasing European integration in the late 1980s and early 1990s led to changes in union organization in the European building sector. In the 1990s, the **EFBWW** began to develop into the coordination platform it is today with increased responsibilities for the secretariat. Platzer and Müller have concluded that the organization has developed from a forum and information provider to a coordination platform with steps toward a steering committee (Platzer and Müller 2009: 585). Erne has even argued that the EFBWW has contributed to Euro-democratization through its mobilizing and exchange strategies (Erne 2008: 95). Again, however, these authors have noted the restrictions of the federation in terms of resources, which have limited additional supranational structures (Platzer and Müller 2009: 586).

The literature summarized above provides a valuable tool for grouping European trade union federation's organizational outcomes and highlighting cross-sectoral trends. The following graph summarizes the organizational modes of the sectoral federations portrayed above in a very stylized, simple form.

Figure 1: Organizational Forms of Selected European Trade Union Federations
(Platzer and Müller 2009)



	Organizational Mode	**Role of Transnational Organization**
6	Transnational labor cooperation	Transnational representation
5	Hierarchical direction of supranational organization	Supranational authority
4	International negotiation of binding standards	Steering and monitoring
3	International negotiation of non-binding standards	Coordination
2	Communicative rapprochement	Forum
1	Competitive mutual adjustment	Instrument

Although the reality of European trade unionism is much more complex, this graph illustrates an overall pattern. The numbers from one to six correspond to the organizational forms from instrument (1) to transnational labor cooperation (6). Despite differences in the concrete manifestation of these forms, all the federations appear to have developed into coordinating organizations with limited tendencies toward steering organizations, especially in the field of company representation. Across all federations, the organizational form has converged toward a similar organizational outcome. What can be deducted from Platzer and Müller's handbook is that all these federations reached this organizational form after a transformational period that began at roughly the same time in the early 1990s. This conclusion is emphasized by Müller et al., who have emphasized that in none of the federations were the transnational secretariats significantly extended during the past two decades, despite growing European integration (Müller *et al.* 2010).

2.5 SUMMARY

This chapter has outlined a way of systematizing outcomes of transnational labor organization. Although the description of the organizational modes might imply an evolutionary process of transnational trade unionism, the review of existing organizational forms indicates that trade unions seem to be set on an intermediate form of Europeanization and face limitations in terms of resources for the secretariats and with regard to an increased steering role. This organizational outcome appears to have stabilized in the 1990s. Far from continually developing more capacities, the European trade union federations converged on a status that allowed them to coordinate but has not led to a significant increase in the resources required to face deepening European integration. Although multiple options for Europeanization are available, the European trade union federations have followed a similar path on which the European federations have converged toward a coordinating role with weak resources, which has remained relatively stable over the past 20 years (Müller *et al.* 2010: 55). The graph above also illustrates that there is a common path of Europeanization despite differences in size or industry. The observed reality is a "mixed bag": neither theories expecting cooperation due to European influences nor theories expecting nationalization due to membership competition explain the current outcome. On the one hand, European federations have not significantly gained structural capacities even though the number of affiliates grew due to enlargement and the number of labor issues decided on the EU level rose. On the other hand, all federations have developed a medium-level degree of Europeanization despite competitive pressures. This observation is particularly apparent in the construction sector, where the freedom of movement and increased labor competition have been particularly salient. Thus, there is reason to suspect that the EFBWW, which represents labor in the construction industry, is a critical case when it comes to analyzing organizational persistence despite counterfactual developments in the institutional, political, and economic environment.

There is a lack of a systematic framework for identifying the main factors explaining outcomes of trade union Europeanization. Therefore, the next chapter establishes the framework for the empirical investigation of these outcomes.

CHAPTER 3

3. THEORETICAL FRAMEWORK: EXPLAINING THE PATH OF EUROPEANIZATION

3.1 INTRODUCTION

This chapter develops a framework for explaining which factors led to the Europeanization outcomes described in Chapter 2. It begins with an organizational theory of trade unions to identify variables that influence the outcomes of European trade union organizations. Three main logics are identified (Child *et al.* 1973; Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]): the logic of influence, the logic of administration, and the logic of membership. However, the description of these three logics also demonstrates that each of the logics can be in conflict with the others. The logics in turn define actors' interests within the organization. In dealing with the resulting dilemmas, the actors within the organization are likely to develop structural patterns. These patterns may become increasingly stable over time. For example, the repetition of individual behavior due to learning effects or an organizational drive toward established routines can spur a recurring cycle, leading to a dominant organizational form. At the European level, stabilizing mechanisms are particularly salient since the aggregation of conflicting logics might lead to unintended structural consequences. Thus, third, a broad theoretical framework is required to explain how European trade union federations become constrained. Path dependency concepts focus on long-term effects of early events and critical junctures (Capoccia and Kelemen 2007; Pierson 2004; Thelen 1999), making it possible to retrospectively understand at which points in time dominant patterns emerge below the surface of active strategizing. Actors are caught in structures shaped by early decisions, and mechanisms of reproduction create obstacles to change that are increasingly difficult to overcome. Path dependence theory offers a number of mechanisms that help to explain such a process.

3.2 EXISTING EXPLANATIONS AND RESEARCH QUESTIONS

The existing literature on European trade unionism explains European coordination from different vantage points. Although the literature on the organizational outcomes of trade union structures is still in its infancy (Platzer and Müller 2011), it is possible to deduce several explanations from European industrial relations research. Membership-driven theories concentrate on national union's reactions to European integration (Beyers and Kerremans 2007; Busemeyer *et al.* 2008; Della Porta and Caiani 2006; Hyman 2002b, 2007; Martin and Ross 1999c; Streeck 1992). These studies focus on internal union dynamics and cross-national variety among members' interests, which shape the ability and willingness of unions to cooperate across borders (Bernaciak 2008; Visser and Ebbinghaus 1992). This line of reasoning points to the members' interests in national autonomy, which hinder unions in pursuing intensified cooperation (Bieling and Schulten 2001; Schulten 2010). In addition, trade unions' dependency on their national membership as a basis for their financial resources is argued to hinder them in internationalizing (Pernicka and Glassner 2012). In a large-scale study questioning national unionists, Larsson has identified, among others, differences in financial resources and internal priority issues as primary factors impeding transnational cooperation (Larsson 2012). Less significant, according to Larsson's survey, are differences in language and culture. Other studies highlight the fact that competitive pressures and differences in national industrial relations systems make cooperation unlikely (Cerny 1997; Pulignano 2006; Sadowski *et al.* 2002; Streeck 1992).

Influence-driven theories, on the other hand, are based on a functionalist understanding of European cooperation where cooperation increases as markets expand (Abbott 2007; Anner *et al.* 2006; Barton and Fairbrother 2007; Beckert *et al.* 2004; Bieler and Lindberg 2010; Croucher *et al.* 2003a; Erne 2008). Ramsay has described this approach as "*evolutionary optimism,*" where union organization is seen as a developing from national to transnational based on the activities of multinational firms (Ramsay 1999: 195).

This line of thinking also has a normative aspect that highlights that the creation of a European polity, and financial globalization makes transnational cooperation indispensable (Bieler and Lindberg 2010; Erne 2008; Keune 2008; Marginson and Sisson 2006). Explanations focusing on sectoral differences highlight the fact that the organization of the industry itself shapes the

extent of cooperation (Anner *et al.* 2006; Marginson *et al.* 2003; Pochet 2009). Intensifying internationalization is considered a pull factor for trade unions to increase their cooperation and become less defensive in their position toward international capital (Jacobi 2006). Glassner and Pernicka have argued that market internationalization only leads to an increase in European strategizing by national unions if it is accompanied by institutional developments such as the European Monetary Union, the creation of EWC directives, or European Court of Justice (ECJ) rulings (2012).

Both the membership and the influence-oriented lines of reasoning are informed by research on European instruments of industrial relations. Research on EWCs and company-level agreements has revealed that they can serve as driving forces for both cooperation and regime competition (Banyuls *et al.* 2008; Croucher *et al.* 2003b; Fetzer 2008a; Jürgens and Krzywdzinski 2010; Waddington 2011). Studies on the European Social Dialogue highlight that sectoral dialogue can lead to common responses on the European level, but is impeded by both diverging cross-national interests and conflicts with employer federations over the binding nature of agreements (Degryse 2015; Degryse and Pochet 2011; Dølvik 1999). Empirical case studies on transnational campaigning have in turn shown how national unions have coordinated their actions in multiple issue areas (Arnold 2008; Bronfenbrenner *et al.* 1998; Bronfenbrenner 2007; Greven 2003). Case study research on mergers has highlighted the fact that trade unions have been willing to cooperate across borders and have been able to politicize competitive pressures for their purposes (Erne 2002, 2008; Gajewska 2009). In collective bargaining coordination, the results are mixed: although there are a number of cross-border agreements, the impact is fragmented and institutional structures for European coordination are weak (Dufresne and Mermet 2002; Glassner and Pochet 2011).

However, if both membership and influence-driven explanations for Europeanization outcomes can underpin their assumptions with results from empirical case studies, what does that mean for a European federation? It implies that within a federation there are competing logics that could account for the outcome described in Chapter 2. Both approaches seem to be incomplete without the other. Furthermore, it is unlikely that one side alone can explain a diverse and complex setting such as a European trade union organization. Instead, trade unions are most likely shaped by both streams. Empirically, very little is known about the organizational development of European trade union structures. The framework for this thesis takes both

explanations into account and illustrates how an organizational structure develops over time in the interplay between membership and influence logics, each involving individual tradeoffs for the organization. Apart from these two better known perspectives, little has been written about the role of multilevel administration in trade unions, which can take on a life of its own. Although organizational theories of trade unionism have emphasized the importance of internal trade union structures, this perspective has been neglected in international trade union research (Child *et al.* 1973; Heery and Kelly 1994; Warner 1972).

This chapter explains the nature of international federations faced with three competing challenges: (1) a supranational institutional setting, (2) dual representation of individual members by the national affiliates and of the national affiliates by the European federation, and (3) multilevel administration. Theories on national associations provide a number of variables that are helpful in understanding organizational outcomes in terms of organizational logics. The following section adapts this literature to European trade union federations. It develops a framework for the study of European trade union organizations by integrating two strands of literature: the first is a theory of organized business associations based on a logic of influence and a logic of membership (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]), and the second is classical organizational theories of trade unions (Child *et al.* 1973; Donaldson and Warner 1974; Warner 1972), particularly Child, Loveridge, and Warner's framework based on the twin rationales of representation and administration (Child *et al.* 1973). The synthesis of these perspectives results in a "triangle of trade union organization." The three logics in this triangle determine the organizational essentials, goal realization, and resource provision (van Waarden 1992: 522). Based on these thoughts, the first research question has the aim of shedding light on the organizational path of the EFBWW:

How has the form of Europeanization adopted by the EFBWW been shaped by the competing organizational logics of membership, influence, and administration?

This first research question focuses on explaining the outcome of organizational trade union Europeanization in the construction sector. Chapter 2 has demonstrated, in a very stylized form, that the relatively stable organizational outcome of European trade union federations in the past two decades indicates that some additional forces might be at work that have settled the federations into their current form. Furthermore, in the multilevel setting of the EU, the tensions between the logics shaping the European federations are likely to be more pronounced. From a

theoretical point of view, European federations can become stuck in a dilemma if, for example, the balance between two logics permanently tips toward one of these logics. This "hunch" is strengthened by the following observations:

(1) Trade union structures at the national level are constrained organizationally by divisions from the past (Ebbinghaus 1993; Martin and Ross 1999a; Warner 1972), leading to the conclusion that similar stabilization processes might be at work at the European level.

(2) Trade unionists themselves have repeatedly voiced concerns over trade union's difficulties acting at the European level (Dribbusch 2015; Schmidt-Hullmann 2009b), indicating that their ability to actively develop organizational strategies might be constrained.

In a path-dependent process, the available options become increasingly fewer over time, eventually leading to a "lock-in". Historical institutionalism highlights the lasting effect of decisions made during critical junctures (Capoccia and Kelemen 2007: 341). These choices exclude other courses of action and set in motion the formation of institutions that create self-reinforcing path-dependent processes. The second research question asks which turning points define the development of the EFBWW. The focus lies on explaining the historical evolution of the federation into its current form:

What key critical junctures explain the formation and stabilization of the present form of Europeanization?

The chapter proceeds as follows: Section 3.3 reviews the literature on the logics of influence, membership, and administration and applies these to union federations. Section 3.4 aims to conceptually develop the idea of logics being in tension and describes how each pair of logics can develop tradeoffs. The section concludes with an outline of a number of tensions in the specific setting of multilevel trade union federations. The idea is to eventually explain the structures in Chapter 2 in terms of how the logics interact. The framework provides an analytical grid, but organizational outcomes are not always clear-cut. Since logics develop over time and interact simultaneously, the framework serves as a tool to analyze the different streams interacting within an organization.

Section 3.5 provides the analytical grid for analyzing critical junctures. It outlines why history matters and demonstrates what the study of trade union Europeanization could learn from approaches analyzing path dependent processes. The section closes with a review of six potential

self-reinforcing mechanisms and develops ideas regarding how these mechanisms could play out in trade union federations.

3.3 THREE LOGICS SHAPING EUROPEAN TRADE UNION FEDERATIONS

European trade union federations, which are umbrella organizations in a supranational setting, are unique forms of organizations. In order to define what influences a European federation's organizational structure, it is helpful to examine the classical definitions of trade unions and compare these to European federations. Trade unions are "*mutual-benefit*" organizations (Child *et al.* 1973: 71) that cannot be analyzed like, for example, a business organization (Offe and Wiesenthal 1980; Warner 1972: 49). In the traditional sense of the term, unions engage in collective bargaining, company representation, job protection, political action, and services for workers (Clegg 1976). In the *International Encyclopedia of the Social and Behavioral Sciences*, Wolfgang Streeck defines labor unions as "*interest associations of workers in waged employment. They are formed to improve the market situation and the life chances of their member by representing them in the labor market, at the workplace, and in the polity, and in particular by collectively regulating their members' terms of employment"* (Streeck 2001: 8214). For Child et al., "*the term 'trade union' [refers] to any organization the officials of which attempt to enter into job regulation and collective bargaining with employers on behalf of its members*" (Child *et al.* 1973: 71).

Four aspects define European trade union federations. The first is that European trade unions are *membership associations*: their basic function is to "*organize, aggregate, articulate and represent*" (Platzer and Müller 2009: 36, translation by the author) members' interests. Second, they are *intermediary organizations* that act as go-betweens among their members (or potential members in their domain of action) and their respondents in the political field (such as the state or business interest associations) (van Waarden 1992: 522). Third, European trade union federations are *umbrella organizations* that are in some respects similar to national umbrella organizations such as the DGB or the British TUC. Hassel has noted that umbrella organizations have a special role: they need to derive their importance from either their leading role in collective bargaining policy or their political relevance; if they fail to fulfill these functions, their influence is minimal (Hassel 2003: 108). The federations described in Chapter 2 represent

sectors. Thus, it could be argued that they also constitute a *branch* of the European umbrella organization ETUC with the task of taking action in matters concerning the sector. The role of an umbrella organization is different than that of a single trade union. The European umbrella organization must fulfill the task of dual representation: the federation responds to its members – the national affiliates – who in turn have to respond to the needs of their individual members. Fourth, European trade union federations are also *administrative structures* and in this respect are similar to other categories of organizations (Child *et al.* 1973: 72).

The original theories of trade unions as organizations date back several decades (Child *et al.* 1973; Warner 1972). Schmitter and Streeck have provided a framework for analyzing organized interest groups by developing a detailed set of variables for studying business associations (Koch-Baumgarten 1998; Platzer and Müller 2009; Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]). At the heart of the theory lies the dichotomous nature of organized interests between members on the one hand and the institutional influences of state agencies and bipartite organizations on the other hand (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 19). Schmitter and Streeck have called these two poles the "*logic of membership*" and the "*logic of influence.*" Schmitter and Streeck's analytical hypothesis is that any organizational property of organized interest associations is the result of the tension between these two poles (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 19). Malcolm Warner has also discussed the question of the degree to which the environment influences the structural functions of unions. One of the first to take on an organizational theory of unions, Warner has described a core of members and administrative staff, a second "layer" of potential members (realm of recruitment), and a third layer: the industrial environment (Warner 1972: 50). The more distant environment then includes the economic and institutional setting more generally.

For Child et al., trade unions are torn between the twin rationales of administration and representation: *"administrative rationality may conflict with the ideal of widespread membership involvement in the representative process […]. Representative rationality emphasizes, in contrast, a flexibility of operations to suit the needs of different membership groups"* (Child *et al.* 1973: 77f). The two rationales of representation and administration may be a source of conflict: the logic of effective goal-implementation (administration) would favor a hierarchical system, whereas a logic of goal-formation (representation) is based on a vertical division of power and bottom-up decision-making (Child *et al.* 1973: 78). On the other hand, Child et al. have acknowledged that the two logics can also complement each other. Trade union

administrations, relying on the active involvement of their membership, profit from a high participation rate when attempting to achieve their goals (Child *et al.* 1973: 79).

For Streeck and Schmitter, the interest association is a function of the logic of influence and the logic of membership. However, in the analysis of European interest federations, an additional aspect warrants particular attention: the distance between national membership and European representation makes it likely that the inward working logic of administration achieves greater force. For example, a study on European Commission bureaucrats has indicated that top Commission managers favor supranationalism irrespective of their nationality or their professional experience and thus develop an independent "Commission identity" irrespective of political leadership (Ellinas and Suleiman 2011). In a European umbrella organization, the administration as an intermediary between influence and membership is likely to have more room for interpretation than within a national organization. This idea has also been considered in more recent studies on bureaucratic autonomy and on the staff's role in international organizations (Bauer and Ege 2016; Christensen *et al.* 2017; Parízek 2017). However, this research on the specific role of international administrative structures is still limited, and there is work to be done on developing a systematic framework of how the different logics of influence, membership, and administration shape organizational outcomes. Furthermore, previous research has mostly concentrated on international governmental organizations (such as the Commission or the WTO). Therefore, this thesis proposes adding the logic of administration as an additional logic to the classical dual setting of Streeck and Schmitter and suggests adding and adapting their framework to trade union federations. In summary, this framework contends that European trade union organizations are a function of the logics of influence, membership, and administration. The following sections describe each logic in more detail.

3.3.1 LOGIC OF INFLUENCE

The logic of influence describes the mutual exchange of the interest organization with external institutions, most importantly government organizations and employer organizations. From these respondents in the political field, the goal addressees, associations are in need *"recognition, access and concessions"* (van Waarden 1992: 523). At the same time, the characteristics of the environment – that is, the "logic of influence" – shape the organizational

properties of an association by structuring the way in which associations can address their goals (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]; Warner 1972). For Warner, the complexity and heterogeneity of the environment structure the organization's level of specialization and its functional profile (Warner 1972: 56f). Streeck and Schmitter have specified several variables for describing the logic of influence. For example, the state shapes the conditions under which an association can be established and defines the access options for unions. It can support associations by providing favorable legislative conditions. Other forms of support may be recognition as a social partner, the transformation into law of social or technical standards established by the association, or exclusive access for the association to the administration (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 30ff). For the affiliates, the attractiveness of being a member of the association rises with the level of influence the organization has. This in turn increases the power and autonomous capacity of the association vis-à-vis its members (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 19). Warner has noted that the state can also shape the degree of centralization within a union when, for example, there is a necessity to act as strong bargaining partners with the state (Warner 1972: 51).

Table 3: Influence
(Child *et al.* 1973; Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981])

Logic	Actors	Role
Influence	Government Employers Other non-state organizations	Goal addressee, resources (finances, access, information)

For Schmitter and Streeck, two aspects in the logic of influence determine a business association's organizational form: interactions with the state and interactions with organized labor. For trade unions, the latter translates to interactions with organized capital. The following section loosely adapts a number of core variables to European federations.

INTERACTIONS WITH THE STATE

For Schmitter and Streeck, interactions with the state relate to the reciprocal exchange relationship among the association and state agencies (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 31ff). In the case of European trade union federations (ETUFs), this concerns general European conditions *and* national conditions. In the EU, this makes the analysis extremely complex. Therefore, a pragmatic approach should be applied in which only those aspects that are reflected

on the European level are examined. Schmitter and Streeck have used a fourfold distinction between general/sectoral conditions and direct and indirect influences.

General conditions affecting the relationship between the state and ETUFs should first include the institutional and legal setting under which the federation operates in the EU. Following Schmitter and Streeck, the description of the setting must include information on industrial relations such as legislation on company representation, collective bargaining, institutionalized social partnerships, and the general legislation on trade union rights (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 31ff).

A further variable concerns resources. For Schmitter and Streeck, resources are a core element in enabling organizational development of interest associations, and direct transactions are one feature of interactions with the state (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 33, 78). The resources provided to ETUFs by government authorities are a central aspect of analysis. These resources can contain, for example, support in terms of technical equipment, facilities, or translation. Resources provided by the state might also include funds provided for conducting projects or meetings. European trade union federations are non-profit organizations. Resources in terms of personnel, finances, or location determine the room the organization has to maneuver. There are few studies on unions' internal financial management, perhaps because data is often difficult to come by and the topic is rather atypical for industrial relations scholars. Willmann, Morris, and Aston have studied the financial background of unions in Britain and the US and have defined, for example, employer's provision of facilities for representation as one of the financial sources for unions (Willman *et al.* 1993). At the EU level, the provision of Commission resources – for example, by using facilities for translation of meetings and securing project funding – could play a role (Martin and Ross 2001). There is a further aspect that Schmitter and Streeck have mentioned briefly: the *conditions* under which the resources are provided are likely to be particularly important for the structure of the organization. The extent of subsidized program payments to associations in the sector (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 31ff) and the conditions under which these payments are made are two aspects that are particularly salient at the European level. The allocation of resources shapes the opportunity structure for unions. For example, resources that are only provided under the condition that certain criteria (in terms of policy issues, actors, etc.) are met define which activities trade unions can carry out. The next point touches upon a similar aspect, namely the institutionalized options for access to the state

(Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 31ff). On the European level, this particularly concerns the Commission and the European Parliament (e.g., tripartite consultation bodies). A further variable mentioned by Schmitter and Streeck – the control of European political institutions by social democratic or labor parties – is important for describing the general political setting (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 31ff). It is assumed that parties from this political spectrum are friendlier toward workers' rights than other parties are, thus enabling unions to thrive and limiting privileged access to business interests.

There are also a number of sector-specific variables that determine the relationship between the state and ETUFs described by Schmitter and Streeck (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 35), including the configurations of state agencies for dealing with the sector, the information needs of European agencies in the sector, and the presence of specialized institutions of consultation and representation in the sector (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 31ff). Indirect conditions affecting the sector are the degree and type of European regulation of the sector, the extent of government purchases from sector, the extent of public ownership in the sector, the status of the sector in terms of growth and employment objectives of public authorities, the extent of international/EU trade dependence, the extent of international/EU capital dependence, and the extent of vulnerability to international/EU competition (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 31ff).

INTERACTIONS WITH ORGANIZED CAPITAL

The next set of influence variables defined by Schmitter and Streeck relate to the interactions with social partners (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 38ff). Translated to the analysis of ETUFs, general conditions include institutionalized capital-labor interactions, state involvement in wage determination, and the centralization and unification of European employers. Indirect factors conditioning the reciprocal behavior of unions and capital are the range and scope of European social policy regulation, the social democratic control of state institutions, and international/European dependence and vulnerability (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 40). Following Schmitter and Streeck, the factors influencing the organizational development of ETUFs are the status of the sector in EU treaties and the possibility of legislative threats, the extent of cross-national competition in the sector, and the internationalization/Europeanization of companies in the sector (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 40) .

The sector-specific conditions Schmitter and Streeck have mentioned are the relative importance of company bargaining, the way in which trade unions (for the analysis of ETUFs, employer organizations) are structured, tripartite and bipartite bargaining arrangements and forums in the sector, and the status of the sector in national trade union policies (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 40). Based on Schmitter and Streeck's argumentation concerning business associations, factors conditioning an ETUF's behavior toward capital are the labor intensity, the sector's position in national wage structures, and the overall employer representation in the sector (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 40). This also includes the structure of companies in the sector and the willingness of employers to participate in European collective bargaining as two further variables that condition the behavior of organized capital toward unions.

All of these variables together tell a story about the environment shaping organizational options for Europeanization. The list of variables provided by Schmitter and Streeck adapted here for ETUFs provides a research guideline for what needs to be taken into consideration when describing the influences affecting an ETUF's organizational form. Depending on the specific characteristics of the sector and the European configuration of employer associations and state regulations, impetus for coordinated action on a European scale can be lower or higher. For example, a highly internationalized sector with firms operating across borders, European involvement in legislation affecting the sector, employer associations willing to engage in bipartite dialogue, and state subsidies for cross-national programs will probably lead to a higher impetus for Europeanization than a setting where national legislation is the main focus, government involvement in the sector is organized on a national level, and the structure of firms is mostly local or national. However, as the overview of ETUFs in Chapter 2 has shown, most ETUFs, whatever their sectoral conditions, seem to have converged on a medium scale of Europeanization. Thus, what is required for a better understanding of trade union Europeanization is a more comprehensive view of additional logics forming organizational development and the way in which the balance between these logics "pushes" or "pulls" Europeanization. The next two sections take a closer look at the logic of membership and the logic of administration.

3.3.2 LOGIC OF MEMBERSHIP

According to Schmitter and Streeck, members expect benefits from their attachment to the interest association, which the association must offer by extracting them from employers and the government (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 19). Associations can perform a number of functions for their members. Within an association, the members collect, coordinate, and aggregate interests in order to formulate and articulate common goals. In turn, van Waarden has pointed out that associations receive resources such as *"finance, manpower, information, participation in actions, loyalty and discipline"* from the members in their domain (van Waarden 1992: 523). Offe and Wiesenthal have noted that this capacity of the union to achieve the members' *"willingness to act"* is a central feature of labor associations (Offe and Wiesenthal 1980: 80). Child et al.'s rationale of representation (Child *et al.* 1973) emphasizes the deliberative process of policy-making. By looking at the representative logic of a trade union, it is possible to learn how decisions are made within the organization. This can be a *"duplication of functions in order to build checks and balances into union control, a multiplicity of communications in order to allow the maximum possible interchange and collation of opinion, and a holding back of decision-making until every viewpoint has been expressed"* (Child *et al.* 1973: 77f). For Child, Loveridge, and Warner, the representative logic is thus equivalent to the logic of membership, which is inherently defined by the way in which members formulate their goals. Schmitter and Streeck's logic of membership includes all conditions related to the potential constituents of the organization. In contrast to Child et al., Schmitter and Streeck see the logic of goal formation as a distinctive logic shaping the federation (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 23). However, in trade union associations an analysis of membership is tightly bound to the analysis of how members deliberate and discuss within a federation, since trade unions are by definition individual membership organizations – in contrast, for example, to business organizations (Offe and Wiesenthal 1980; Warner 1972: 49). Thus, studying membership and goal formation within a trade union federation go hand in hand. Streeck and Schmitter have listed a number of factors determining the willingness to form and participate in associations: number, equality among the members, internal and external competition, interdependence, heterogeneity, turnover, profitability and growth, and social cohesion (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 25–30).

Table 4: Logic of Membership
(Child *et al.* 1973; ETUC 2008a; Offe and Wiesenthal 1980; Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981])

Logics	Actors	Role
Membership	Trade unions Individual workers	Goal formation, "willingness to act," resources (financial, personnel-related, political)

The following section identifies a number of variables that are in one way or another expected to shape the organizational character of ETUFs. This section takes Schmitter and Streeck's variables, which were developed for business associations, as a starting point and amends and adapts them to the analysis of ETUFs.

The first variable is the number of affiliates of a federation (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 25). The number of affiliates of a federation is likely to determine the ability to engage in collective action and the extent to which an organization needs to develop structures to address the needs of all members. The equality of resources (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 25) among the members is a second aspect and translates to two variables – financial resources (wealth) and the number of individual members (size) – since the European federations are membership organizations themselves. A further variable is the rate of membership growth among the affiliates (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 27), which determines the financial resources available to the members and therefore to the European association.

The extent to which the affiliate's members are subject to direct competition with each other and with external actors is a further factor determining the character of the European federation (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 26). This can relate to competition within the EU between, for example, Western and Eastern European construction workers, or from within and outside of the EU (e.g., between migrant workers without working permits and EU citizens).

A further variable is heterogeneity (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 25–29). For trade unions, this aspect could describe the differences among the members in terms of political cleavages (identity, religion, political views), functional cleavages (white-blue collar, craft-industry, public-private) and cultural heritage (nationality, language). The extent of heterogeneity could affect the organizational form of a European federation. A small and homogeneous membership base seems to be more likely to agree to European coordination or a harmonization of organizational structures than a large and heterogeneous membership base. Heterogeneity also concerns the

geographical scope and regional distribution of members. The regional distribution of members is likely to determine the focus of the organization's policy decisions.

A further important aspect is the turnover of membership (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 27). This variable describes the extent to which the members are exchanged and/or disappear over time. Depending on the volatility of the membership, the organizational structure may develop into a stronger or weaker form. A high turnover makes it necessary for the administration to refocus continuously and integrate and acquire new members. This can lead to turmoil, but also to a steady impetus for renewal. A high turnover can also be a permanent threat to an organization, especially if members often use the exit option in internal negotiations. A low turnover of membership, on the other hand, may enhance stability but can also lead to negative side effects such as a resistance to change. In sum, the configurations of the logic of membership offer various conclusions on the outcome of Europeanization, depending on the specific constellation. A highly competitive membership structure could lead to more cooperation in order to mitigate competition and find European solutions to common problems, but it could also lead to enhanced competition and national approaches. What it comes down to is finding out which type of membership is more or less prone to developing joint approaches. Given the complexity of interaction among all of these variables, a causally reconstructive qualitative analysis with the goal of exploring the potential influences on the organizational form is useful for discerning those specific variables that determine higher or lower degrees of Europeanization. A third perspective includes those aspects relating to the administration of a European organization; the next section takes a closer look at this logic.

3.3.3 LOGIC OF ADMINISTRATION

The starting point of the "logic of administration" is the thought that union administration may not always share the goals and priorities of union members (Child *et al.* 1973: 73f). This calls into question a homogeneous structure in which members' democratically legitimized decisions are implemented one to one by union officials sharing these goals. The administrative rationality refers to the organizational structures of goal implementation. Child et al. describe administrative rationality as *"the design of an organization in such a way that specified tasks or outcomes are attained with certainty and economy. These conditions appear in many instances*

to require a routinization of operations, specialization of functions, directness of communication, and speed in decision-making" (Child *et al.* 1973: 77). This perspective attempts to do more than merely describe the formal structure of the organization. For example, it includes "soft" criteria such as the way in which staff members are selected, or day-to-day communication with the members. For Warner, the administrative structure of a trade union consists of a "core" – usually the head office of the union – and "intervening buffers," meaning the administrations filtering the information between environment and organization, as well as the members (Warner 1972: 53). Warner has also noted the importance of shedding light on the organizational interdependence of *"component parts of the union in relation to the core head office"* (Warner 1972: 53). He has argued that focusing on these sublevel exchange relationships is crucial, because it turns attention to the centers of power apart from formal structures (Warner 1972). Child et al. have drawn up a "cycle of union activity" between the representative system, union leadership, union administration, and union membership, which is briefly described as follows (Child *et al.* 1973: 83): depending on the active involvement of the members, pressures are placed on union members (the representative system). The union leadership interprets these pressures, in part based on the perceived strength of the members' views and in part based on other aspects considered important by the leadership (Child *et al.* 1973: 83). This is then translated into decisions and actions taken on behalf of the union. Streeck and Kenworthy have noted that experts have an important intermediary function in organizations since they interpret collective goals, *"making them more acceptable to the organization's interlocutors (more "moderate") and thus more likely to be accomplished (more "realistic")"* (Streeck and Kenworthy 2005: 450). Following from this logic, the congruence of members' expectations with the union's actions again defines the extent and content of the pressure on the union officials.

Table 5: Logic of Administration
(Child *et al.* 1973; Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981])

Logic	**Actors**	**Role**
Administration	Administrative staff	Goal implementation, intermediary function, interpretation, information

The following section explores a number of issues concerning administrative rationality mentioned by Child et al. (1973) and develops these thoughts further with respect to the workings of a European federation.

UNION PROFESSIONALS AND THE ROLE OF THE SECRETARIAT

One factor to which administrative rationality may refer is the type of staff member working in a federation. The topic of union professionals is not overly popular among industrial relations scholars, but over the years a number of studies have brought some insight to the topic (Boraston and Clegg 1975; Clegg *et al.* 1961; Heery and Kelly 1994; Kelly and Heery 1994). For example, Kelly and Heery have argued that the political orientation and values of trade union officials are important for understanding the relationship of a union with its members (Kelly and Heery 1994). Their argument is that union officials are *"rarely motivated by notions of personal aggrandizement or material self-interest, but [are] heavily influenced by ideological conceptions of the aims and values of trade unionism and collective bargaining"* (Kelly and Heery 1994: 193). From extensive data on union staff in Britain, they have established three types of officers: the "managerialist," who is usually older and right-wing-oriented; the "regulationist" pragmatic type; and the "leader," who mostly belongs to the younger generation and is left-wing-oriented (Kelly and Heery 1994: 193).

Furthermore, it makes a difference if unions select trade unionists to work in their Brussels office at the end of their career or at the beginning of their career. It also makes a difference if staff members have a practical background, if they come from a strong network at the national level, and if they have an academic background. Further differences might include knowledge of European politics or experience in practical trade union work in the union's sector (e.g., as a company representative). Additionally, a staff member coming from the job with experience in bargaining on the national level will probably have an entirely different style of negotiating. Furthermore, it makes a difference if European trade union staff speak several languages and are familiar with the legal workings of the EU or if they are fluent only in their mother tongue. All of these factors will affect the internal workings of the organization and its style of policy-making.

Hyman has also described the tension that can arise if different types of international unionists meet: *"[both the agitator and the bureaucrat attempt] to spread and consolidate union organization, both nationally and internationally, but with very different conceptions ('bottom-*

up' and 'top-down') as to how this might best be achieved" (Hyman 2002a: 1). This observation indicates that the type of professional working in the federation will also have implications for the type of relationship the union has with its members. Heery and Kelly have argued that trade unions' styles of communication with their members in Britain have changed over the years. The first phase of "professional unionism" was marked by expert union representatives providing assistance to passive members (Heery and Kelly 1994: 2f). The second phase of "participative unionism" was characterized by the union official as an enabler of membership participation (Heery and Kelly 1994: 4f). In the third phase of "managerial unionism," union members are seen as consumers who must be provided with services developed by the union (Heery and Kelly 1994: 7f). Although this chronological change pattern has sparked a good deal of criticism (Ackers 1995; Smith 1995), the typology is useful for showing which kinds of different functional profiles union officials can have vis-à-vis the union membership.

The beliefs and background of union leadership also affect the workings of a union. This aspect concerns the ideological orientation of the union's leadership (Child *et al.* 1973: 83) as well as the national and union identity heritage. In an international federation, union staff and leadership come from different national systems of industrial relations with very different views on what constitutes the "normal" labor-employer relationship. The familiarity with different instruments of industrial relations, such as works councils or sectoral collective agreements, varies from country to country. For example, while the German system promotes sectoral wage bargaining, in Britain collective bargaining occurs at the plant or company level (EIROnline 2009a, 2009b). Thus, the national background will probably also determine which aspects the organization is most familiar with and will thus handle with the greatest ease.

The official (and unofficial) mandate of the secretariat is a further element of administrative rationality. Platzer and Müller have identified three potential roles for the administration: pure administrative qualities, active moderation of decision-making, and strategic initiation of transnational actions (Platzer and Müller 2009: 44). In the case of collectively agreed-upon goals, the federation needs to ensure that strategic goals that were once agreed upon are actually complied with. This capacity depends on several prerequisites: a) the acceptance of collectively binding rules by the affiliates because they are viewed as legitimate, b) effective monitoring by the European federation, and c) a mediating and regulating function of the European federation in case of difficulties.

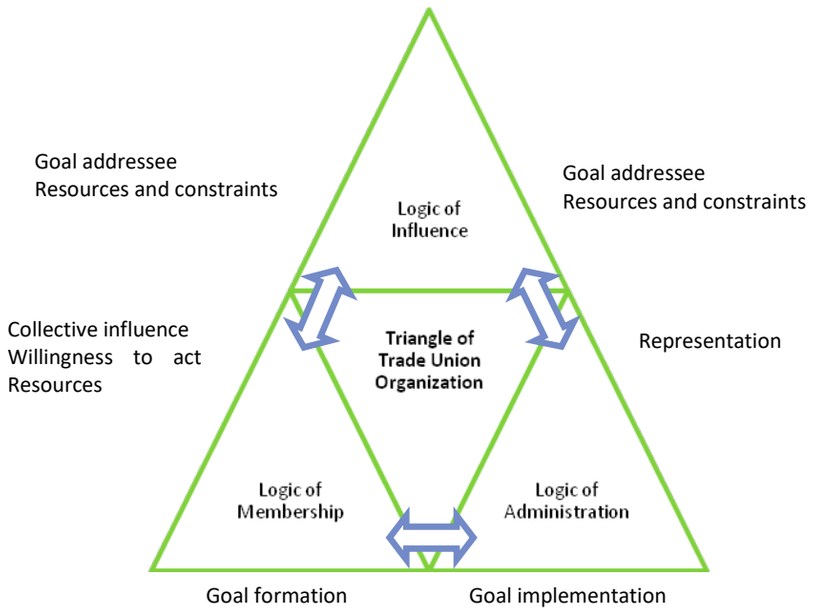
DECISION-MAKING PROCEDURES

As Child et al. have noted, a further aspect of administrative rationality is the frequency of delegate meetings (Child *et al.* 1973: 78). In terms of representative democracy, it makes a difference if meetings of all delegates are held annually, biannually, or every four years. On the other hand, frequent large meetings absorb a lot of administrative energy that might be better focused on other activities. In the era of the internet and fast-paced communication, personal meetings are also not the only way to organize cooperation. Meetings of executive committees and committees on special issues via virtual networks can be further manifestations of administrative rationality, and how often these committees meet and who participates in the meetings can indicate which members actively participate and how the administrative day-to-day work is connected to the national affiliates.

3.4 WHY EUROPEAN TRADE UNION FEDERATIONS MIGHT BE CONSTRAINED

In short, an ETUF is shaped by three logics: the logic of influence relates to the external addressees such as the state or employers; the logic of membership relates to the internal workings and interests of the workers; and administration relates to the interests of the staff itself. From the logics of trade union organization outlined above, a “triangle of European trade union organization” can be derived.

Figure 2: Triangle of Trade Union Organization
Own figure based on Child *et al.* 1973; Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]; Streeck and Kenworthy 2005



3.4.1 CONFLICTING RATIONALITIES

Between each of the three logics, organizational tensions emerge for European trade unions. Although all three dimensions coexist, each pair of logics helps insulate a specific set of tensions: the tension between membership and influence, the tension between influence and administration, and the tension between administration and membership.

Each logic refers to particular goals and demands defining the structure of the organization (Friedland and Alford 1991; Thornton *et al.* 2012; Thornton and Ocasio 2008). These different organizing frameworks are interpreted by the actors within the organization (Friedland and Alford 1991). This perspective highlights the fact that regularized individual and organizational behavior can only be explained in the interplay between different social and institutional logics (Thornton and Ocasio 2008). The usefulness of this approach lies in acknowledging and singling out the simultaneous but often opposing currents shaping an organization. Lepsius has emphasized this point and has argued that the logics and values inherent in institutions shape the way in which actors perceive themselves and their interests (Lepsius 1990). For example, Hyman has argued that unions' strategies are determined by union identities based on class, market, or society (Hyman 1994, 2001). Based on these identities, different types of unions emerge: market bargainers, mobilizers of class opposition, and partners in social integration

(Hyman 1994). These inherited identities in turn shape and reinforce workers' individual activism, models of unionism, and eventually national industrial relations' regimes.

Tensions Leading to Persistent Struggles

Each tension can potentially lead to a tradeoff situation with conflicting institutional pressures (Alford and Friedland 1985; Kraatz and Block 2008; Meyer and Rowan 1977). Institutional theory has highlighted the fact that these competing logics can lead to a dilemma where following one rationale may require neglecting another, thus potentially endangering organizational legitimacy (Pfeffer and Salancik 1978). It might be that the tension reaches the surface or that is dormant and actors are unaware of its existence, but either way, the resulting dilemma defines the way in which individuals act within the organization and in turn shape the organizational logic themselves. In any institution, all logics will interact simultaneously. Much like in a musical chord, tensions overlap and occur at the same time. The way in which actors resolve these tensions can spur vicious cycles. Sometimes openly and sometimes below the surface, organizations are faced with the task of dissolving these tensions. If these conflicts remain in a state of balance, a persistent pattern of conflict resolution can emerge. For example, Jackson and Müllenborn have contended that German codetermination embodies conflicts between different value systems of management and labor representation (Jackson and Muellenborn 2012: 491). Weber has famously laid out how bureaucracy and democracy are inherently in conflict with each other, because the implementation of democratic legislation can in itself lead to bureaucratic dominance (Weber 2002). A perspective outlining the inherent institutional tensions can reveal both why internal struggles persist and why certain arrangements are beneficial for the organization despite other strategic options. The following section begins by reviewing the nature of the three tensions. A second section outlines the aggravated tensions in a multilevel system.

3.4.2 TENSIONS IN TRADE UNION FEDERATIONS

LOGIC OF MEMBERSHIP VERSUS LOGIC OF INFLUENCE

The first quandary describes the dilemma of balancing goal formulation among a diverse logic of membership (goal formation) while simultaneously addressing the logic of influence with a unified voice (goal addressee). In this dilemma, effective resource exchange with the goal

addressee conflicts with participatory goal formation among the membership. A dilemma is understood as a situation in which actors must choose among competing alternatives, each with its benefits and pitfalls (Smith and Lewis 2011: 387). Organizations must secure resources and engage in goal realization (van Waarden 1992: 522). Schmitter and Streeck have noted that interest organizations are confronted with a difficult situation: on the one hand, associations must offer services and incentives to their members in able to secure funds to survive (logic of membership), but on the other hand, interest organizations are dependent on resources from their institutional environment such as the ability to provide members with a voice in the political field (logic of influence) (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 19). In order to secure these resources (e.g., concessions, access, and information) and achieve goal realization, the association must extract concessions from their environment. The environment in turn only grants these in exchange for certain goods and services from the association itself, and vice versa (van Waarden 1992: 523). Unions must assure their members that their intermediary function can provide added benefits, such as a collective voice in the political field in order to realize their goals (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 19). Only if the members believe that this is the case will further provision of resources to the organization be ensured (van Waarden 1992: 523). The more negotiations with benefits for the members take place, the more powerful the organization will become (Czada 1995). A strong and unified membership base can reinforce an association's position and influence (Schneider and Grote 2006). However, successful exchange processes are dependent on the organization's ability to work inwards toward compromises by its own membership. This can result in a dilemma: if the organization extracts concessions from the members in order to speak with a common voice, this might heighten the ability to lead successful negotiations but can in turn lead to exit strategies of those members that do not feel represented by the compromise. Thus, the more resources the organization extracts from the political sphere by speaking with a unified voice, the more difficult it can become to integrate diverse membership. Therefore, if the federation tilts toward the logic of influence, this can result in a lack of care for the needs of its membership (Schneider and Grote 2006; Wagemann 2014).

The balance between influence and membership may become mutually reinforcing: in the first case, the process can result in a negative feedback spiral in which the membership no longer feels represented by the association, thus reducing its influence, which again distances the

membership from the association. In the second case, which Schneider and Grote have described for business associations, positive feedback processes enhance the organization's influence when membership increases, thus leading to stronger power to influence political decisions, which again increases the appeal of the association (Schneider and Grote 2006). If these processes are translated to the potential organizational outcomes defined in Chapter 2, in terms of outcome, a weaker involvement of membership seems more likely to result in a more instrumental role for the transnational organization. A homogenous and strong membership base, on the other hand, might be more willing to grant steering and monitoring competencies to the international federation in return for successful influence. However, a clear-cut assessment depends on a variety of other factors such as the openness of the political system to influence from the association or the availability of an employer counterpart for negotiations. It might also be that a strong membership has no interest in a stronger role for the federation. In turn, a weak membership base could also lead to alternative organizational forms such as a transnational union, skipping the national affiliates altogether.

LOGIC OF MEMBERSHIP VERSUS LOGIC OF ADMINISTRATION

The tension between the logic of membership (goal formation) and the logic of administration (goal implementation) results from the idea that the administration of a labor organization might develop practices and interests that are different from those of the membership they represent. In this setting, a participatory goal formation conflicts with an effective goal implementation. In European federations, increased administrative autonomy stems from the unique setting of policymaking in a European context. Müller et al. have pointed out that the role of institutionalized and informal lobbying is greater on the European level, intensifying the embeddedness in European policymaking (Platzer and Müller 2011: 56) and leading to "labor diplomacy" (the term "labor diplomacy" was made popular by Hyman and was "invented" by Lewis Lorwin (Hyman 2002a: 8)). The "Dilemma of Labor Diplomacy" describes the potential for conflict between European specialists and local unionists, which can lead to a decoupling of the logic of administration and the logic of membership. This dilemma embodies tensions between the trade union as movement and as organization: in the movement model, the members are actively engaged in grassroots activities, but hierarchical steering of the organization can weaken this membership enthusiasm to such a degree that international unionism is no longer effective (Hyman 2002a). The idea of different interests among administration and membership stems

from the concept that the administrative staff is likely to become attached to their tasks and projects by, for example, learning processes (Kim 2005; Levitt and March 1988), routinization (Cyert and March 1963) or escalating commitment (Staw 1976). In labor organizations where union officials often have considerable discretion in the way they exercise their jobs (Kelly and Heery 1994: 197), this process of attachment is likely to be even greater. In a large study on union officials and industrial relations managers, Watson found that union officials are *"'intensely committed', relatively autonomous individuals who experience more personal stress and pressure but more freedom and autonomy to do the job in their own particular way"* (Watson 1988: 179). With increasing administrative power, however, the member's "*willingness to act*" (Offe and Wiesenthal 1980: 80) might be reduced to such an extent that effective implementation is rendered impossible (Hyman 2002a: 7).

Although the general orientation of the organization is determined by the boards of the trade union, depending on the level of control the administration will have considerable room for interpretation in its day-to-day work, as Child et al. have pointed out (Child *et al.* 1973: 83). Therefore, the administrative logic of European-level administration can become decoupled from the logic of membership. This tension between logics is not only a conflict of control but also a dilemma of European labor expertise. The complexity of European politics necessitates a high level of specialization (Radaelli 1999). For example, in order to receive external funding for trade union projects, staff members need to become familiar with the different ways of receiving resources for their projects. Union officials with an academic background in European politics might heighten efficiency since they are well trained in speaking the "European language" of Brussels; on the other hand, it might mean that contact with the national trade unionist on the ground is more distant. Bernaciak et al. have mentioned this tension in international trade union policy, which is torn between the "*needs of effective strategy*" enacted by specialists and "*vigorous democracy*" in which all union members are involved (Bernaciak *et al.* 2014: 78). For example, a case study by Erne demonstrates how crucial it can be for a successful EWC representation if EU-level company representatives can build on experience as local union activists and familiarity with intercultural work environments (Erne 2008: 193).

The size of a union is also relevant for the role of the administration. The administrative rationality of a small federation with a one-figure number of national affiliates – as has been the case during the founding years of many federations with only six affiliates from Germany, France,

Italy, and the BeNeLux states – will probably be much more controlled by its members than the administration of a large federation. Within a small federation, delegates usually know each other in person and come to terms on disputed issues on a personal basis. Furthermore, a federation with a continuous and stable membership base will be more likely to profit from a positive learning curve. Higher predictability of the other members' behavior can increase stability. In a large federation, the influences become more heterogeneous (Child *et al.* 1973), and it is likely that the administration will develop structures for mediating among the diversified membership. As the number of delegates rises and responsibility for decisions is distributed among more and more members, it is likely that the administration will become increasingly important as an actor in its own right.

The tension between legitimate goal formation and effective goal implementation can lead to a setting in which the administration follows a different logic than the representation of the member's goals. The way in which the administration deals with the representation of the membership is likely to have an impact on the type of organizational outcome of the federation. The more the association engages in forms of labor diplomacy, the more detached the association might become from the national affiliate's membership base. This may in turn make it difficult for the national affiliates to persuade their members to transfer steering competencies to the federation. On the other hand, a strong and participative administration might have positive feedback effects on the member's feeling of being represented in the federation. A forceful type of administration such as the union leader type identified by Kelly and Heery (Kelly and Heery 1994: 193) might also be interested in advancing the role of the federation.

LOGIC OF ADMINISTRATION VERSUS LOGIC OF INFLUENCE

The third tension exists between the logic of administration (goal implementation) and the logic of influence (goal addressee). At first glance, these logics seem to offer less potential for conflict since both logics relate to the way in which the organization reaches its goals. However, the conflict emerges between the need of the administration to cooperate with the actors in its institutional environment (effective resource exchange) and the administration's (effective goal implementation) need to maintain a professional distance and relate to the interests of the membership. In labor unions, the contentious nature of politics is especially important since unions derive much of their power from fighting conflictive issues, as Martin and Ross have noted: *"Unions are hard-won organizations based on the accumulation of 'movement' resources*

such as shared values of solidarity, mass-mobilization capacities, and supporter willingness to take risk for the cause" (Martin and Ross 2001: 53). Dølvik has also contended, *"An assumed precondition for the build-up of union strength at the European level is that trade unions develop the capacity to underpin their potential political and institutional influence by conflictual industrial power"* (Dølvik 1997: 26). In the revitalization literature, establishing international links is also seen as one means to regain the initiative on the national level (Lillie and Martínez Lucio 2004). Hyman has highlighted the dilemma of trade unions seeking to find modes of representation that allow them to parallel some of the national industrial relations structures on the European level, while on the other hand, trade unions are accountable to their members, who often oppose the character of the EU as a free market community (Hyman 2005b: 3). Within the organization, this can result in the dilemma of representing the members' doubts regarding the European project and at the same time participating in the European institutional setting. An example of this is the European Sectoral Social Dialogue, which aims to establish social partnership with employers. For some, the Social Dialogue is viewed as a means of slowly bringing social partnership to the European arena (Pochet *et al.* 2009). Another perspective considers the Social Dialogue a threat to legitimate national action and meaningful European collective bargaining coordination (Dufresne 2011: 22). Hyman has argued that it is more difficult to forcefully question the "neoliberal ideology" if trade unions act as a bargaining partner (Hyman 2005b: 3).

For the organization, the tension between these two logics lies in the conflict between contention and cooperation. The administration can gain power, personal benefits (such as access to a Brussels elite), and concessions from its environment by cooperating. Over time, however, overly cooperative labor officials can lead to a suppression of conflictive movement strategies.

The table below summarizes the organizational conflicts among the three logics:

Table 6: Tensions in ETUFs

Pairs of Organizational Logics	Tension	Potential for Constraining Conflicts
Membership – influence	Goal formation ("willingness to act") vs. resource exchange	Resources from members ("willingness to act") vs. resources from institutional settings
Administration – membership	Goal implementation vs. goal formation	Diplomacy vs. participation
Administration – influence	Goal implementation vs. resource exchange	Contentious politics vs. cooperation

3.4.3 TENSIONS IN A MULTILEVEL SETTING

In the multilevel setting of European or international union federations, additional tensions emerge. These are the tensions between different membership groups, between different administrative levels, and between different spheres of influence. These challenges of a multilevel system play out in different ways:

MULTILEVEL INFLUENCES

The internationalization of politics means that the arena of decision-making shifts and the distribution of power changes (Schneider and Grote 2006), resulting in different access options and constraints for national interest organizations. Europeanization in particular implies that European policymaking becomes part of domestic politics (Börzel and Risse 2000), meaning that influencing politics becomes more complex. The diversity of national settings and the supranational setting of the EU pose a significant challenge for European federations. Thus, in lieu of adapting the organizational setting to a single logic of influence, the European federation develops in the shadow of multiple, often competing, influences. A particularity of the European setting is that trade unions often have to decide in which arena to pursue their goals: nationally, in Europe, or even internationally. National trade unions will increasingly have to coordinate their political representation and activities across various levels (Eising 2007). The variety of options in the multilevel system of the EU can spur conflicts over the appropriate arena of activity for, for example, the harmonization of collective bargaining rules. The multilevel influences of the EU also enhance coordination and information needs in lobbying activities. On the other

hand, the power shift from the national to the European level can mean that traditional routes of contention are no longer appropriate, and national trade unions find themselves confronted with a much more diverse supranational setting. In addition, alternative forms of transnational organization, such as non-governmental organizations (NGOs) or social movements, have gained importance and are challenging traditional ways of addressing worker's issues in, for example, the fields of fair trade and workers' rights in multinational companies (Armbruster-Sandoval 2005; Gallin 2000; Imig and Tarrow 1997; Smith *et al.* 1997). At the same time, the more diverse access points at the European level also provide business associations with new options to influence policymaking. These associations often have more resources to represent their interests (Mazey and Richardson 2015). This means that ETUFs are confronted with a complex setting of interests and more flexible, issue-specific forms of global representation with whom they compete for influence.

MULTILEVEL MEMBERSHIP

In a European federation, the logic of membership comprises two levels: the national affiliates and the individual members of the national affiliates. Serving national associations and serving individual workers imply very different tasks for the organization. One of the main differences is that European federations communicate more with organizations and their professionalized staff members than with national associations, who have more direct contact with individual members. However, communication with individual members and national affiliates also overlaps, such as in the case of EWC representatives.

In a multilevel setting, the tension between different groups of membership needs to be balanced by the European federation. International federations therefore devote much time and energy to maintaining and developing the internal structure of the federation (Reutter 1998: 19). A European federation's logic of membership is likely to be characterized by cleavages: (1) the imbalance of power between large unions from high-wage countries and smaller unions and/or unions from low-wage countries due to their financial status and membership fees; (2) the discrepancies in policy goals, such as different material interests among unions from high-wage countries and unions from low-wage countries or unions from EU or non-EU member states; (3) the discrepancies in culture and language; and (4) differences in union identity. These divisions have consequences for the influential power of unions (Ebbinghaus 1993). On the national level, the affiliates have to deal with the growing heterogeneity of the workforce. For example,

European federations are shaped by the legacies of social democrat, Christian, and communist unions, which used to divide the European and international trade union landscape. Traditions that favor company representation rather than political mobilization also divide European labor (Kohl 1993). To provide another example, an organization with members only from EU countries may develop a stronger focus on EU policy instruments such as the Social Dialogue than an organization with members from outside the EU. The level of geographical heterogeneity among European federations has risen, mainly due to EU enlargement rounds. Heterogeneity in terms of geographical scope goes hand in hand with diversity in terms of language, culture, and identity.

Hyman has identified the triangle between class, market, and society (Kohl 1993) as the geometry of union identity (Hyman 2001: 4). He has summarized the three ideological orientations as follows: "*In the first, unions are interest organizations with predominantly labor market functions; in the second, vehicles for raising workers' status in the society more generally and hence advancing social justice; in the third, 'schools of war' in the struggle between labor and capital"* (Hyman 2001: 1f). Furthermore, Hyman writes, *"Business unions focus on the market; integrative unions on society; radical-oppositional unions on class"* (Hyman 2001: 1f).

Ebbinghaus has identified three main cleavages that define unions in Europe: the cleavage between labor and capital, the cleavage between church and state, and the cleavage between reformists and revolutionaries (Ebbinghaus 1993: 216). Ebbinghaus has further established three functional distinctions, namely the cleavages between craft and industrial unions, between white and blue collar workers, and between unions organizing public sector and private sector employees.

The cleavages within the membership can lead to a dilemma in which a common voice gives the European federation more force but simultaneously endangers the representation of the diverse membership and their identification with the European federation. When internal competition is fierce (e.g., workers from different sites in merger cases), this dilemma is particularly apparent. For example, in a very heterogeneous federation, a dominant group shaping the "common voice" might emerge. In federations where the discrepancy between large/wealthy and poor/small unions is extreme, smaller affiliates are likely to be overpowered by other affiliates. For example, Moody has argued that the dominance of the large affiliates from Europe (Germany, Scandinavia, the UK), the US, and Japan has shaped the politics of the Global Union Federations (Moody 1998:

235). If they are particularly dominant actors, some national affiliates might also become frustrated with the material restrictions of joint activities conducted by the European federation and choose to engage in unilateral action, meaning that they might choose to "go at it alone" (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 25) or, more positively, to become the locomotive of organizational development. This in turn can lead less powerful members to lose interest in the federation. In large organizations, the likelihood of segmentation increases, meaning that some members engage in joint projects and develop personal relations while other members remain outside or, as Streeck and Schmitter have noted, develop free rider behavior (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 25). This might lead to a process in which weaker members are increasingly less engaged in collective activities and become less responsive/compliant with joint actions, while the strong group of actors becomes increasingly important. This may eventually lead to a division of the organization into passive and active members. Wealthier members might also regulate financial deficits, leading to further empowerment within the organization. In organizations with affiliates with a very unequal distribution of wealth, the administration might develop toward satisfying the needs of the core members and neglecting the needs of the weaker members.

Alternatively, the organization may decide upon a "lowest common denominator" goal in which controversial questions are set aside. Consequently, the European administration will continuously struggle to develop a synthesis between representing diverse interests and speaking with a strong voice. In order to fulfill the expectations of its membership, the administration may rely on their belief that their interests are strongly represented. In an analysis of the British TUC, Carmen Bauer has pointed out that the importance of bringing the diverse interests into line must be justified continuously vis-à-vis the affiliates and the individual trade union members (Bauer 1994: 80). If this succeeds, the stability of the administration vis-à-vis its membership will increases with every successful "act of influence" by the federation (Reutter 1998: 19f).

MULTILEVEL ADMINISTRATION

In a European federation, the tension among different administrative logics may develop on two dimensions: on the horizontal dimension, the cleavages relate to differences among the administrative traditions of the national affiliates. These cleavages mostly reflect the tensions

among different logics of membership, whereby inherited national administrative traditions complicate cooperation.

On the vertical dimension, the tension between international, European, and national labor officials is likely to spark rivalry. National affiliates might fear competition from multilevel administration and, as Warner has suggested, the subunits of an organization might start to compete with the head for power (Warner 1972). In turn, European labor officials might be threatened by discussions about deeper cooperation at the international level. This dilemma of resource distribution concerns the tradeoff situation of transferring responsibilities between the international, European, and national administrations. Every new task or coordinating role that is transferred to the European level of administration affects the resources of national administrations. This results in a setting in which favoring a strengthened role of the European federation equals reducing the capacity of national federations, and thus possibly endangering national union jobs. A number of outcomes can emerge: first, the federation could remain in a stalemate situation in which no additional responsibilities are transferred to the European level and the national level maintains its level of control. Second, the European level might be given additional tasks, but only if the resources for these activities come from additional funds (e.g., via external support or increases in membership fees). Third, the European level receives additional responsibilities, but national administrative responsibilities are reduced. Fourth, European-level responsibilities are reduced in favor of maintaining or strengthening national-level administrative responsibilities. This dilemma of resource provision is not confined to the national/European dichotomy; it concerns all levels of an organization: international, regional, national, and local.

On the other hand, resources geared toward Europe do not always result in concrete benefits for members, so it is often difficult for national affiliates to persuade their members to allocate sufficient resources to the European level. European federations have had to master a significant growth of national affiliates in the past decades, particularly in the run up to enlargement rounds. The federations have also had to cope with a diminishing membership basis within their national affiliates. Internal restructuring and mergers have absorbed additional resources (Sadowski *et al.* 2002: 16). Such a dual process is likely to lead to a stalemate: if the numbers of affiliates and the geographical scope rises but the actual number of members remains stable, the financial resources of the European federation might remain locked in at the same stage

where they were before membership increased, even if environmental conditions change. This in turn means that the European level is likely to be underfinanced and must turn to other sources to ensure the survival of its projects. It is probably rare that an official in any administration finds its funds to be sufficient. Juggling scarce resources is a dilemma faced by most voluntary organizations.

Like most voluntary organizations, the trade union administration in a European federation is likely to choose one or a combination of the following pathways to secure additional resources: first, the administration can turn to its members for additional assistance. This can take the form of asking for additional fees or increasing the dues for members. This option presupposes that members are willing and able to pay the price for securing a stronger financial basis for the federation. On the other hand, the administration might not ask for additional structural funding but may turn to affiliates for individual support: for example, through staff time from national officials or specific project funds. This is similar to what any national official would do when turning to the union membership to organize seminars, demonstrations, etc. Apart from increasing participation rates in the union, fostering the involvement of members is an important means of saving money (Willman *et al.* 1993). Second, the administration can try to secure funds from outside the organization. This option depends on the incentive structure in the influence dimension and the availability of funds. Martin and Ross have argued that the support through Commission funding has been responsible for much of the European activities of the cross-sectoral ETUC (Martin and Ross 2001). This claim has not been empirically tested in more detail for the European sectoral federations. What Martin and Ross have only marginally discussed are the consequences of what they call the "*Dilemma of Borrowed Resources*" (Martin and Ross 2001): The external funds are likely to make the administration more accountable to the conditions of resource provision from outside the organization than to the original providers of resources from within the organization (i.e., the members).

3.5 THE IMPORTANCE OF TIMING

Schmitter and Streeck highlight that the exchange relationships among the logics can theoretically lead to a "*self-reproducing solution*," such as when the logic of influence and the logic of membership interact in a way that is beneficial for both sides, eventually stabilizing the

organizational form of an association (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 31). When this balance tilts, one of the logics assumes greater power (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 31). The more one logic dominates and becomes the primary reference for actors, the more conflict with other logics develops (Jackson and Muellenborn 2012: 489). The sequence and timing of events play a central role in the way these tensions are resolved. Simply stated, history matters. As initial choices are made (consciously or subconsciously), options narrow (Mahoney 2000). In unions, the interconnectedness of membership and influence enhances these dynamics. One action pattern becomes dominant, excluding alternatives and defining the organizational structure of a federation for years to come. For example, early unionism developed out of workers' specific needs to form craft, industrial, or enterprise unions, which in turn shaped the more general industrial relations setting (e.g., voluntarism or corporatism) (McIlroy 1995; WINDOLF 1989). The idea that history matters is popular in trade union research; for example, Waddington has argued more broadly that union movements rely on "*positions of influence secured in the past*" (Waddington 2005: 520), and Martin has contended that trade union's "*historic development has geared their strategies and structures to national arenas*" (Martin 1996: 6).

Path dependence theory can help explore beyond the more general claim that history matters and explain why certain response patterns become dominant, what drives adaptation, and which dynamics can lead to the freezing of such a pattern (Ebbinghaus 1993; Pierson 2004; Thelen 2001). In static models of organizations, time does not matter, but in the spirit of path dependence, one step sets the route for the following steps, constraining parameters and binding an organization to a structure despite a changing environment. For example, a path dependence perspective could also help explain why trade unions are struggling to integrate migrant workers into their organizations despite a significant increase in foreign labor (Berntsen and Lillie 2016; Greer *et al.* 2011; Krings 2009; Milkman 2006).

3.5.1 CRITICAL JUNCTURES SETTING THE COURSE

Europeanization and path dependence initially seem to describe two opposite processes. Europeanization suggests movement, adaptation, and change. Path dependence describes the opposite of such an adaptive process: stability, inertia, and lock-in. This dichotomy, however, neglects the possibility that Europeanization in itself can follow a path. Djelic and Quack, for

example, have come to the conclusion that the concept of path dependence needs to be adapted to open systems where national paths transform and transnational paths emerge (Djelic and Quack 2007). The strength of the concept then lies in explaining a setting where specific types of union organization on the European level have evolved despite other potential outcomes. For example, Ebbinghaus and Visser have demonstrated that the cleavages apparent in the early years of an industrial relations regime determine the identities and roles of national trade unions (Ebbinghaus 1993; Ebbinghaus and Visser 1998, 2001), indicating that institutional configurations from decades ago create a bias and shape the way trade unions react to Europe in the present. Historical institutionalists have focused on the importance of long-term social processes in explaining national variety (Bresnitz 2008; Collier and Collier 1991; Mahoney 2003; Thelen 2002). The idea of path dependence gained widespread popularity when David described why keyboard letters are arranged in such a seemingly impractical way. He showed how a typewriter marketing gag (QWERTYUIOP – TYPEWRITER) has persisted until today despite better alternatives (David 1985). The concept became popular in economics because it highlights the dynamics of increasing returns in path-dependent processes, resulting in the lock-in of a main technology, product, or company (Arthur 1994). The compelling storytelling behind a path-dependent development has made the idea popular across disciplines. Although the theoretical framework has since been used in very different settings, path-dependent processes are characterized by several distinctive factors (Ebbinghaus 2005; Pierson 2004; Schreyögg and Sydow 2011; Thelen 2002):

First, theories of path dependence point to ***early events*** that have a significant and larger impact on later events and define the course of the story to such an extent that it is difficult to deviate from this path (Mahoney 2000: 510). Events taking place at an earlier point in time have a significantly higher impact than the same event would have had at a later stage (Mahoney 2000: 512). For example, Martens has argued that European trade union structures are imprinted by the first institutionalization processes on the European level, which was intended to achieve a balance of interests among the national member organizations (Martens 2003). The idea is that the original setting of the organization's founding will leave traces defining its further development (Stinchcombe 1965). This idea of legacies and initial conditions is central to historical institutionalist approaches (Collier and Collier 1991; Thelen 1999). This phase of initial conditions shaping subsequent actions has been called the "preformation phase" (Schreyögg and

Sydow 2011: 323). During this period, a number of different outcomes is imaginable, although in political processes the variety of initial options is usually limited (Thelen 1999: 388ff). The subsequent development during this period is not predictable: the randomness and contingency of the early events is a central issue for path dependency concepts (Beyer 2010; Capoccia and Kelemen 2007; Mahoney 2000). However, Aminzade has noted that power can play a central role in this "pre-determined" phase, since *"individual actors often exercise substantial power to channel the direction of subsequent events along a particular path"* (Aminzade 1992: 463).

These early events are closely related to the concept of ***critical junctures,*** whereby historical continuity is based on specific and defining historical events that exclude alternative developments (Collier and Collier 1991; Lipset and Rokkan 1967). During these moments in time, actors are still able to actively shape the agenda and choose subsequent political routes (Capoccia 2015: 2). During the critical juncture, the window of opportunity closes and the specific historical configuration of the time creates legacies shaping institutions for years to come (Ebbinghaus 2005; Thelen 1999). This argument is popular in comparative politics, such as in Lipset and Rokkan's classical "freezing hypothesis," according to which the European party cleavages of the 1960s were frozen in the party structures of the 1920s (Lipset and Rokkan 1967). Another classic example is Collier and Collier's study on critical junctures, the labor movement, and regime change in Latin America (Collier and Collier 1991). A critical juncture with long-term political implications was the radical increase of corporations' public affairs offices in Washington in the 1970s, which led to a significant and ongoing rise of lobbying and corporate political financing in the United States (Hacker and Pierson 2011).

For Collier and Collier, a critical juncture is a point in time that sets off a distinct legacy maintained by ***mechanisms of reproduction*** (Collier and Collier 1991). For identifying a critical juncture, it is crucial to determine these mechanisms, leading to a stability of core elements of the legacy (Collier and Collier 1991: 31). The phase that follows the critical juncture is called the *"formation phase,"* during which a *"dominant action pattern"* emerges (Schreyögg and Sydow 2011: 324). At the same time, other routes become less likely (Bennett and Elman 2006: 252). Self-reinforcing loops strengthen a once-established path into a specific direction, leading to institutionalization and thereby excluding alternative trajectories (Ebbinghaus 2005: 14ff). These institutionalization processes are defined by social mechanisms driven by positive feedback (Arthur 1989; David 1997, 2008). According to Pierson, politics are particularly predisposed to

such processes due to the central role of collective action, the prevalence of rigid institutions, power asymmetries in politics, and the ambiguity of outcomes of political processes (Pierson 2000: 252). Douglas North has pointed to institutions' susceptibility to increasing returns processes (North 1981, 1992). However, political institutions are not per definition path-dependent. A core element of path dependence theory is its ability to go beyond purely stating that "history matters" in order to explain how the legacies of critical junctures are reproduced (Beyer 2010). Focusing on social mechanisms is central to advancing from pure storytelling to explanatory relationships (Hedström and Swedberg 1996). Social mechanisms are important for path dependency because they explicitly refer to *"recurrent processes"* leading to a *"specific kind of outcome"* (Mayntz 2004: 241). Schreyögg and Sydow have defined four self-reinforcing mechanisms in path dependence concepts that they deem the most important for organizations: learning, coordination, complementary and adaptive expectations effects (Schreyögg and Sydow 2011: 324). In political settings, other self-reinforcing mechanisms could also be at play. As Pierson and Thelen have highlighted, power plays a central role in politics (Pierson 2000; Thelen 1999). Moreover, trade unions, which are "*intermediary organizations*" (Streeck and Kenworthy 2005: 450) between their membership and the political environment, are particularly prone to resource dependency (Beyers and Kerremans 2007; Levesque and Murray 2010). These self-reinforcing mechanisms provide a language for describing how tensions between logics can develop into particular forms of union organization.

3.5.2 SELF-REINFORCING MECHANISMS

LEARNING

Learning effects refer to the positive spiral of knowledge that emerges when actors continuously repeat certain actions and become more effective in these actions (Pierson 2000: 254; Schreyögg and Sydow 2011: 326). For example, trade union officials are likely to develop positive learning spirals when dealing with established instruments of European industrial relations such as company representation in EWCs. Among EWC representatives, Huijgen et al. have observed learning processes as the driving force for developing collective identities (Huijgen *et al.* 2007). Established routines increase the efficiency of these activities over time and reduce the search for alternatives. Tarrow has called the established routines of social movements *"repertoires of*

contention" (Tarrow 1993). The ease with which these repertoires are used is likely to increase over time, slowly internalizing certain once-established routes of action. This repertoire can in turn make reorientation difficult, such as when dealing with types of employees within trade unions (migrant workers, self-employed) other than the classical male full-time worker (Milkman 2006; Zoll 2003).

COORDINATION

The mechanism of *coordination effects* describes an incentive structure that arises when a particular behavior becomes more beneficial to the individual actor and more actors therefore behave in the same way (Pierson 2000: 254; Schreyögg and Sydow 2011: 325). The benefits of rule-guided behavior increase over time, leading to a self-reinforcing process. For example, the European coordination of collective bargaining can incite such an effect in a positive way (Gollbach and Schulten 2000). Path dependence means that such initially beneficial choices can become negative over time, but the positive experiences of the past enhance the obstacles to change (Berthod 2011). For example, in ETUFs, coordination in the Social Dialogue can be beneficial because it brings employers and trade unions to the table, enabling increased European representation regarding European issues. The negotiation of joint rules in the field of health and safety, for example, can level the playing field for both trade unions and employers and reduce competitive pressures. However, initially beneficial coordination can have negative drawbacks for unions if the joint negotiation of rules replaces potentially more beneficial legislation (Degryse 2011: 13; Keller 1996: 208).

COMPLEMENTARITY

The idea of *complementary effects* expresses an additional surplus that derives from the combination of two interrelated practices (Schreyögg and Sydow 2011: 324). Complementarities can become self-reinforcing when actors orient their strategic behavior based on already existing institutions (Beyer 2010). This type of mechanism is popular in the Varieties of Capitalism literature, which explains different outcomes of national political economies with institutional complementarities (Hall and Soskice 2001). Thelen and Kume have highlighted complementarities between the emergence of the German and Japanese labor movements, whose differences where enhanced by the diverging systems of vocational training (Thelen and Kume 1999). The multilevel setting of the EU is especially prone to interaction effects. The interaction of the three logics of influence, membership, and administration can lead to

combined effects that in the long run become self-reinforcing since changing one action pattern can have repercussions for another action pattern. For example, the orientation toward the logic of influence can initially result in the complementary benefit of strengthening the membership's attachment to the federation. Over time, this balance can shift and lead to a neglect of the logic of membership in favor of influence. Over time, the complementarity between the two logics can lead to a dialectical situation in which the logic of influence gains more and more importance. Furthermore, coordination problems, implicit practices, and problems related to timing make changes in complementary practices particularly difficult (Brynjolfsson and Milgrom 2013).

ADAPTIVE EXPECTATIONS

A*daptive expectations* describe the idea that actors adjust their behavior based on the anticipated actions of others (Pierson 2000: 254; Schreyögg and Sydow 2011: 325). The idea is that this process of adaptation leads to a self-fulfilling prophecy (Pierson 2000: 254). Adaptive expectation in a European membership association can play out in several ways. For example, if the administration is based on securing external resources, the members of an organization are likely to adapt their behavior based on the provision of these external funds. Alternatively, adaptive expectations may play out among the membership. For instance, national affiliates might adapt their strategies based on the expectation of what a dominant member might do. Finally, the ETUF may develop its strategies in conjunction with other actors in the institutional field. If the employer side, for example, does not engage in European-level bargaining, ETUFs will shift their activities to other areas (e.g., company instruments).

POWER

The fifth mechanism is often neglected by organizational scholars of path dependence but is an important feature in political settings. *Power mechanisms* indicate that certain actors or groups of actors benefit from institutional arrangements in a way that perpetuates and increases their power (Lukes 2005; Pierson 2000). Briefly summarized, certain configurations in a society give powerful groups the ability to exploit more opportunities, marginalize other groups, and change the abilities and preferences of society via dominant norms, providing them with more power in return, and so on (Lukes 2005). Arguments relating to power are particularly important for understanding trade unions' capabilities (Levesque and Murray 2010; Offe and Wiesenthal 1980). As Mahoney has emphasized, power explanation stress that institutions provide actors with uneven resources and access options, resulting in differing interests toward institutional

reproduction (Mahoney 2000). For example, Streeck has highlighted how the European setting systematically favors employers' interests, because they have more to gain from noncooperation with trade unions, leaving trade unions in a weak position (Streeck 1998: 11). Mazey and Richardson have pointed out that interest groups can exploit EU opportunity structures, thereby creating a transnational lobbying structure that, as it becomes institutionalized, may have long-term effects on actors' behavior (Mazey and Richardson 2015).

In the development of a European federation, power can play out in five ways. First, struggles can take place between different administrative logics of a union: for example, between the European federation's administration and the administration of one or several national affiliates. Second, the affiliates might also develop mechanisms of power reproduction. Disputes might arise between different factions based on nationality, identity, or political views. Following the idea that institutions reinforce power inequalities (Thelen 1999), the power relations existing in the early years of an organization might be reproduced. The largest national affiliates can dominate discussions and shift decisions in their favor, thus creating a structure favoring their own preferences. For example, research has shown that the German union IG Metall has been able to transfer parts of the German union model to the European level (Rüb 2009). Reutter has noted that the permanent "Exit Option" of strong national affiliates poses a permanent threat to the transnational federation (Reutter 1998: 19). Third, conflict might also arise between union officials (the logic of administration) and the membership of a union (logic of membership). The detached and complex setting of a European union federation might provide union officials with room to develop an independent logic of administration. For example, it has been argued that a "labor diplomacy" type of administration has been established on the European level (Hyman 2005a; Müller *et al.* 2010). This might make it more difficult for lay members to participate on the European level. Fourth, power can play out between the union and its institutional environment (logic of influence). Power struggles typically arise between employer federations and unions and/or between government organizations and unions.

RESOURCE DEPENDENCE

Resource dependence refers to the process of an organization's increasing dependence on external resources (Pfeffer 1981; Pfeffer and Salancik 1978). This mechanism also describes a potentially self-reinforcing process of power relations that situates the power relation between the organization and its external environment. The gist of resource dependence theory is that

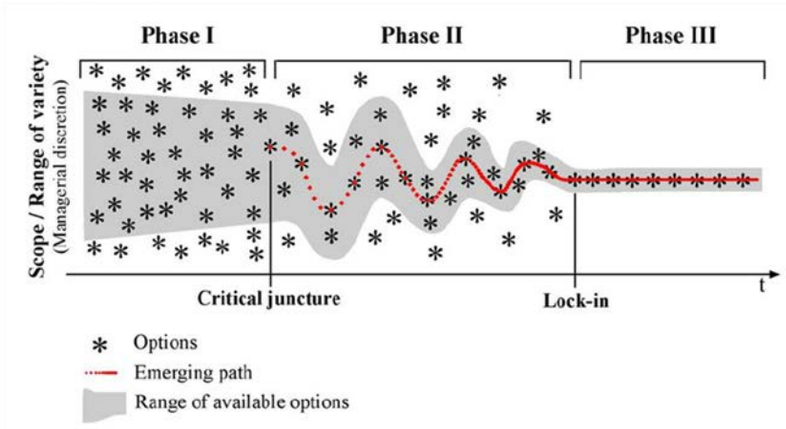
an organization's reliance on external resources leads to dependence on the supplying organizations in its environment (Pfeffer and Salancik 1978). The need to secure external resources makes it necessary for the organization to continually engage with the source of the resources in order to secure the provision of funds (Beyers and Kerremans 2007). The structure and activities of the organization develop in conjunction with the external resource provision. In such a setting, existing dependencies might be strengthened since the loss of autonomy might leave the organization even less able (and/or inclined) to search for alternatives. For example, Beyers and Kerremans have emphasized the critical resource dependency of national interest groups on their national constituents, explaining why many interest groups have not been able to influence European policymaking (Beyers and Kerremans 2007). It has been argued that in the case of ETUC, this embeddedness in national membership has been overridden by the dependency on Commission funding, which has had much more influence on trade union Europeanization than have the transnationalization intentions of unions themselves (Martin and Ross 1999b, 2001; Turner 1995). In such a case, the dependency on EU funding may have set into motion a spiral of expectations. The organization relies on external funding and is less inclined to develop independent funding mechanisms or alternative organizational repertoires.

Within an organization, such a process can lead to a spiral of decoupling due to diverging resource dependencies. Whereas at the national level the organization's financial dependency is based on the logic membership, at the supranational level, the inherent tension between the logic of membership and the logic of influence can tip toward a dominance of the logic of influence. The extent to which European federations are dependent on these external resources shapes their organizational structure and strategy. It is likely that as external resources become more important, the logic of membership becomes less significant. The external resource provider then becomes the one the organization is accountable to. This might lead to a decoupling of the membership and the administrative structure. During this process the administration will probably become more important as the professionals develop strategies and a positive learning curve to secure the resources.

3.5.3 STABILIZATION AND (LIMITED) OPTIONS FOR CHANGE

Over time, the repetitive pattern of reinforcing mechanisms can lead to ***lock-in***, which is an important element when it comes to distinguishing institutionalization from path-dependent processes (Berthod 2011). The lock-in phase can be visualized by imagining a corridor of possible actions leaving very little scope for deviation from the path (Schreyögg and Sydow 2011).

Figure 3: The Constitution of an Organizational Path
(Schreyögg and Sydow 2011)



In organizational theories of path dependence, change is almost improbable due to self-reinforcing mechanisms outside the grasp of the organization or any individual within the organization (Schreyögg and Sydow 2011). As Pierson and Thelen have noted, in complex and "murky" political processes, path dependence is not always precise and deterministic but is more often characterized by slow-moving and gradual processes (Pierson 2000, 2004; Thelen 1999). These processes are principally open to institutional change (Beyer 2006; Lütz 2006). Over time, these incremental changes, as Thelen and Streeck have argued, can become transformative (Streeck and Thelen 2005). However, path dependence points to exactly those situations where transformative change is deeply restricted. In economic terms, a lock-in describes a situation in which actors are no longer able to choose rationally to achieve an optimal solution. For the organization to be path-dependent, the outcome must provide some indication of inefficiency, and a better alternative must be available (Arthur 1989). However, although this depiction of a lock-in may be useful for technological developments such as the keyboard standard QWERTY, it is in danger of blending out opposing social streams or suppressed developments that might resurface (Pierson 2000). In political settings, inefficiency is often a matter of perspective, not a matter of fact. Or, as Beyer has stated, *"In a context of social science, the inefficiency argument*

only plays a secondary role. The effect of norms, traditions, power, bounded rationality or functional logics leaves little room for assuming that (economic) efficiency consideration alone would guide actor's behavior" (Beyer 2006: 21). Thornton and Ocasio have also highlighted the potential room for change in settings shaped by conflicting logics: at the core of their institutional logics approach lies the idea that the social and institutional context of an organization both steadies organizational behavior and opens up opportunities for agency and change (Thornton and Ocasio 2008). In lieu of arguing that one solution is "inefficient," in political settings, multiple equilibriums are possible with different benefits and drawbacks for different groups of actors (Aoki 2001; Pierson 2000). An example from comparative politics exemplifies this argument. In the comparative social models literature, several different national paths have been identified: the social democrat model, the conservative model, the Anglo-Saxon model, and, depending on the authors, several more (Arts and Gelissen 2002; Esping-Andersen 1990). However, although all models have their benefits and downsides, it is clear that each model has developed its own path.

In membership associations such as ETUFs, the question of inefficiency is not the central issue. Trade unions represent collective interests. Their strategic rationale is not only determined by their organizational structure but also by their membership. Unions are open systems that are home to diverse influences and at times conflicting positions. It may well be that a solution that is suboptimal for one member may be perfect for another. Path-dependent processes play out differently in such open systems. In a system dominated by social interaction, power structures, and collective decision-making, changing a trodden path can always be an option (Pierson 2000: 257). Thus, path-dependent processes in membership federations most likely do not lead to a frozen, locked-in path, but change is merely limited.

3.6 SUMMARY

An examination of the literature on trade union internationalization in Chapter 2 has shown that trade union organization on the European level may develop into different modes: forum, instrument, coordination, steering and monitoring, supranational steering, and transnational. In principle, three arenas of activity are available: the European level, the national level, and the international level. The reality of ETUFs shows that the organizational function of European

federations across sectors seems to be systematically set in a coordinating role. Three logics influencing the configuration of ETUFs are derived from the literature on organized interest associations: the logic of membership, the logic of administration, and the logic of influence. Among these three logics, a number of structural tensions emerge. Path dependence theory offers mechanisms explaining how these tensions can become self-reinforcing and highlights the importance of early events and critical junctures. By transferring this approach to the analysis of ETUFs, this chapter provides a framework for analyzing key junctures of trade union Europeanization. Six main mechanisms are identified that could explain how the current form of Europeanization has emerged.

To summarize, this chapter integrates three theoretical frameworks: a theory of trade union internationalization, organizational theories of trade unions, and path dependence theory.

CHAPTER 4

4. METHODOLOGY: CASE SELECTION, DATA COLLECTION, AND ANALYSIS

4.1 INTRODUCTION

This chapter introduces the methodological framework of the thesis and provides information about the data collection and data analysis: a process that Dey describes as finding the "*hidden treasure*" (Dey 1993: 96). The next section explains why this thesis uses a longitudinal single case study of European labor organization in the construction sector as the main case. Section 4.3 describes how the data for the study was collected, and Section 4.4 outlines the process of data analysis, how the logics described above were researched, and how to analyze critical junctures.

4.2 CASE SELECTION

4.2.1 CONSTRUCTION SECTOR

During the case selection phase of this dissertation from September to November 2009, the author spent some time at the European Trade Union Institute (ETUI) in Brussels and participated in various conferences and meetings of European federations and other European institutions related to different sectors and labor topics. At the ETUI, the author talked to a number of helpful researchers and experts about possible research strategies. The observation of the construction sector as an extreme case with an important role among the European federations and little existing research on the EFBWW's organizational structure led to the selection of the construction sector as the thesis' main case. The observation that, "*unlike any other* federation," the EFBWW has been shaped by European integration was particularly compelling (Platzer and Müller 2009: 584). Memos of the issues discussed in the individual conversations and meetings

were used as background material for the case selection. This study focuses on the EFBWW, and particularly on the organization of the construction sector within the EFBWW.

The following section briefly outlines the main characteristics of the construction sector as an extreme case of Europeanization: first, the construction industry has been at the center of the debate on working conditions in Europe, especially since ECJ rulings on the Posting of Workers Directive (Clarke *et al.* 2003; Druker 1998; Kahmann 2006; Lillie and Greer 2007; Sandberg *et al.* 2004; Woolfson and Sommers 2006). Both the Laval (2007) and Rüffert (2008) cases emanated from disputes in the building sector, highlighting the sector's crucial role in social dumping and labor rights discussions. The building sector is a political heavyweight and a key industry in Europe, employing roughly 14.8 million workers (Stawinska 2010: 1). According to the EFBWW, each job in construction usually creates two additional jobs in other sectors (EFBWW 2011b).

Second, both competitive pressures and options for cooperation in the construction sector are particularly strong, thereby making the case interesting for theory development on trade union Europeanization. Based on the legal and institutional push factors, a strong impetus for cooperation on the European level is assumed. As Sadowski and colleagues have noted, the incentive for employers to engage in European collective agreements and achieve a level playing field regarding major working conditions might also be stronger in sectors such as construction where cross-border labor mobility is high (Sadowski *et al.* 2002: 22). On the other hand, the competitive challenges in the labor market have also been particularly strong in the construction industry (Platzer and Müller 2009: 584), thus potentially leading to less coordination and more nationalistic approaches.

Third, construction is an extremely work-intensive sector: about half of the returns in construction are based on labor productivity, and the often-aggressive struggle to secure contract work is directly linked to driving down wages (Cremers 2006a: 172). A relatively high turnover of firms due to bankruptcies accelerates the competitive pressures, making the industry extremely responsive to excessive competition resulting from a race-to-the-bottom of labor conditions (Cremers 2006a: 172).

Fourth, the European Single Market has significantly altered the sector, which, as Hans Baumann from the European Institute for Construction Labour Research (CLR) has noted, has largely been confined to the regional and national levels in the early years of European integration (Baumann *et al.* 1996: 325f). Since the industry is especially attractive for migrant workers (Lubanski and

Pedersen 2004: 12), EU enlargement rounds and free movement of workers (labor migration) and services (cross-border subcontracting) are felt strongly (Cremers 2006a: 106). Cheap labor moves to high-wage countries (with good labor protection), and firms' exit options are limited due to onsite work. However, this does not mean that companies have no leverage; instead, as Lillie and Greer have pointed out, construction firms profit from a large pool of labor willing to work under conditions customary in their home countries rather than being oriented toward the conditions in the country where the construction site is located (Lillie and Greer 2007: 552). Local workers are thus personally confronted with competition (Erne 2008: 94). These factors have led to a mismatch between traditional national logics of organizing/bargaining and European integration logics (European Commission 2014b).

The existing studies on European trade unions concentrate on the umbrella organization ETUC (Dølvik 1999, 2000; Martin 1996: 12; Taylor and Mathers 2004) and the manufacturing sector, especially the metalworking sector (Henning 2010; Rüb 2009) and the service sector (Rüb and Platzer 2015). Only limited empirical work has been conducted on the organizational development of the EFBWW (Buschak 2003; EFBWW 2008a; Platzer 1991; Platzer and Müller 2009). Platzer and Müller's handbook provides an extremely valuable overview of the organizational structure of the ETUFs, but it does not focus on the mechanisms driving the development of the federations. However, considerable research has been done on the development of the construction sector and the strategies of (national) trade unions in the sector to react to Europe (Baumann *et al.* 1996; Clarke *et al.* 2003; Druker 1998; Erne 2008; Kahmann 2006; Krings 2009; Lillie and Greer 2007; Sandberg *et al.* 2004; Woolfson and Sommers 2006). By using this research as background material, a focus on the EFBWW allows for a more detailed and focused look at the logics explaining the organizational form.

4.2.2 A LONGITUDINAL SINGLE CASE STUDY

In order to understand the research questions outlined above, this dissertation applies a process-tracing approach (Bennett and Elman 2006; Collier *et al.* 2004; George and Bennett 2004; Tarrow 2004) to study the path of the EFBWW as a single extreme case including embedded subunits, namely the national affiliates (Seawright and Gerring 2008; van Evera 1997: 91; Yin 2009: 50). The case study approach allows for in-depth analysis of long-term and multifaceted

developments (Seawright and Gerring 2008; Yin 2009), which are particularly complex in the multilevel environment of the EU.

The study of a hypothesized path-dependent process from the preformation phase to the lock-in phase requires a detailed portrayal of institutional origins and a careful investigation of the mechanisms of reproduction (Bennett and Elman 2006; Pierson 2004). Moreover, the intricate nature of the dynamics within and among membership, administration, and influence makes extensive empirical inquiry necessary. While stylized models are useful in order to insulate potential underlying frictions, historical analysis is required to determine how exactly these dynamics unfold (Jackson and Muellenborn 2012: 493). The case study method was therefore ideal for this theoretical framework. Furthermore, ETUFs have only recently come under the scrutiny of European industrial relations researchers. Therefore, there is still need for theory development on the process of Europeanization in European trade unions. Detailed case studies are prerequisites for understanding the way in which ETUFs have formed and which factors explain their constraints. Therefore, this thesis uses a case study approach to contribute to the knowledge on the Europeanization of a membership association, using an exploratory single case study to identify the social mechanisms driving its development.

The rationale for a *single* case study in this dissertation is twofold. The first rationale for selecting a single case is that the study is longitudinal (Yin 2009: 49). Path dependence theory concentrates on explaining stability over long time periods. Only if the time period analyzed is long enough is it possible to specify which mechanisms of reproduction have evolved over time (Siggelkow 2007). David's study on QWERTY is a famous example: without the alternative keyboard arrangements that have emerged decades after the establishment of QWERTY, he would not have been able to convincingly single out the self-reinforcing mechanisms that persuaded readers of QWERTY's path dependence. However, the long and detailed time period required for the analysis makes it difficult to study more cases.

The second rationale is that the case is an extreme case. Case studies can be selected to represent different types among a population: typical, diverse, extreme, deviant, influential, most similar, and most different cases (Seawright and Gerring 2008: 301). Due to the limited knowledge available concerning the historical mechanisms shaping ETUFs, the case selection of an extreme case is justified as an exploratory measure (Seawright and Gerring 2008: 297). However, Bennett and Elman have pointed out that for single case studies using a process tracing

method, standard selection bias critiques do not apply, because *"causal inference arises from its evidence that a process connects the cause and the outcome"* (Bennett and Elman 2006: 260).

4.3 COLLECTING THE DATA

Following Langley's guide to studying processes, the first step was to develop a "process database" (Langley 1999: 693). Based on the principle of triangulation, a variety of data sources provided information for the empirical analysis. The data collected for this study is both qualitative and quantitative, although the vast majority is qualitative. As Bennett and Elman have concluded, when studying complex feedback loops and critical junctures, the qualitative method is especially useful for finding causal relationships, *"even when scholars study only one or a few cases"* (Bennett and Elman 2006: 261). Based on the research questions and the selected case, the timeframe of the study covers the years from 1951, when the European Coal and Steel Community came into being, until 2014. The study covers 60 years with the goal of unraveling recurring mechanisms unfolding over a long period of time. The gist of the empirical study covers the years from 1974 – the year of the founding of the European Federation of Building and Woodworkers in the Community (EFBWWC), now the EFBWW – onwards.

Due to the long timeframe of the historical study, the data collection procedure could not be the same for all periods. Most importantly, the data stems from document analysis and interviews. For the first years from 1952 until 1963, the data originates from documents from the EFBWW, secondary literature, and reports of the German construction labor union Industriegewerkschaft Bauen-Agrar-Umwelt (IG BAU) from the trade union archive in Hanover. For the years from 1964 until 2000, archival data was also available from the Archive of Social Democracy of the Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung in Bonn, Germany. For the years from the early 1980s until the present, additional data stems from the EFBWW itself; the European Commission; interviews; documents from unions, employers, and government institutions; and further secondary sources. The table below provides an overview of all sources.

Table 7: Overview of Data Sources

DOCUMENTS AND DATA	
Trade union archives	Archiv der Sozialen Demokratie (Archive of Social Democracy), Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung Bonn Gewerkschaftsarchiv (trade union archive) Hannover
EFBWW documents and data	Project documentation, financial reports, work programs, press releases, conference material, minutes from meetings, other archival material
European Commission documents and data	European Financial Transparency Register, project funding data received from direct inquiries with the Commission, Sectoral Social Dialogue Text Database, Commission reports (e.g., on EWCs), project guidelines, etc.
ETUI databases	EWC database, Social Dialogue outcomes
Articles by practitioners/unionists in the labor and construction sector	Construction Labour Research Newsletter, 2001–2014 (50 issues)
Social partner documents	Minutes from Sectoral Social Dialogue meetings, outcomes from Social Dialogue
FIEC (European Construction Industry Federation**) documents**	Press releases, reports, project reports, policy statements
INTERVIEWS	
Interviews	EFBWW/CLR/BWI: 14 (including all EFBWW secretary generals; time covered: 1980–2014)[1] EFBWW affiliates: 8 Commission: 2 (Background interviews with field researchers: 10)
Interviews from secondary sources	Interviews with unionists and labor professionals in trade union publications (e.g., CLR News, WSI Mitteilungen, Grundstein, newspapers etc.)
OTHER LITERATURE	
Background literature	Case studies, handbooks, publications by (former) staff members
OBSERVATION (only during case selection phase; see Chapter 4.3)	
Participant observation	ETUI September to November 2009

DOCUMENTS AND DATA

Document analysis provided the main data resource for this study. By using a variety of documents from different sources, it was ensured that different perspectives were included in the analysis. The essential part of the material provides information on debates, decisions, activities, and organizational structure. Quantitative data was obtained, for example, for describing membership development, affiliation payments, project funding, activity types, or overall sectoral trends. This set of data includes documents and financial data from the EFBWW itself (archive, website, office in Brussels), documents and statistical data from the European

[1] Since the organizations are rather small, more detailed information on the role of the interviewees within the EFBWW/CLR/BWI cannot be provided in order to protect the interviewees anonymity.

Commission, documents from the employer organization FIEC, and joint publications by the social partners from the Sectoral Social Dialogue.

The main archive of the EFBWW until 1999/2000 is in Bonn, Germany at the Archive of Social Democracy of the Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung. The archival data begins in 1964 with the EFBWW predecessor organizations. The material covers correspondence, documents, and protocols from the executive committee (1976–1999). The EFBWW has five main decision-making bodies: the Executive Committee, which meets twice a year; a Management Committee responsible for the implementation of decisions; the Auditing Committee; and two Standing Committees, one for the building industry and one for the woodworking and forestry industries (EFBWW 2015c). The General Assembly is formally the main democratic decision-making body of the EFBWW. Its members come from all affiliated unions. The General Assembly can decide on changes and amendments to the constitution and is the place where all decisions regarding the EFBWW's organizational structure are taken. It deals with financial issues (affiliation fee, resources for the secretariat in Brussels, control of the Auditing Committee and its reports) and elections of the main decision-making bodies (Executive Committee, the president, the vice-presidents, the general secretary, the Auditing Committee, and the Standing Committees) and defines the main outline of the future policy program as well as discussions of the past policies (and work of the Executive Committee). Apart from these supervisory and financial planning tasks, the General Assembly discusses the main agenda of the Standing Committees on Building and Wood/Furniture/Forestry and the work of the coordination groups for health and safety and EWCs (EFBWW 2015c; EFBWWC 1978d). Data on the General Assembly is provided from 1976 until 1999. A further valuable resource was the data on the Social Dialogue documented for the founding years from 1990–1996. Information concerning the activities of the managing secretary, newsletters and correspondence with ETUC/ETUI, and documents from one larger project are also included. In addition, meetings of the industry committees are also in the archive for the years from 1979 to 1987. In order to maintain focus, the analysis concentrated on protocols from the executive committee, activity reports (including financial reports), and documents from the General Assemblies. These three sources provided information concerning the general development of the organization, discussions, and resources. As detailed in the section on data analysis, additional information related to the research tasks was searched as needed. For the years after 2000, data was obtained from online documents provided on the

EFBWW's website and documents provided directly to the author by the EFBWW. The ETUI provides overviews and databases on EWCs and Social Dialogue outcomes, which were also used for this study.

Documents from the European Commission concern various publications related to the construction sector, legislation and jurisdiction on labor and social issues, reports on the social partners and developments in industrial relations, and social policy in general. One valuable resource was the Financial Transparency Register, which provides data on Commission funding. The data from the register was used to analyze the resources received from the Commission and identify potential patterns in Commission funding. Since the Transparency Register only covers the years since 2007, additional information was requested directly from the Commission. The Sectoral Social Dialogue Text Database, a library on the Sectoral Social Dialogue, contains information on the topics discussed among labor and employers. Data from the employer organization FIEC mainly contained press releases, project reports, and policy statements.

SEMI-STRUCTURED INTERVIEWS

A time span of about 30 years (from the early 1980s until 2014) was covered by the interviews. The interviews were semi-structured interviews. An interview guideline clustered the interview into thematic blocs, and additional questions that arose during the interview were followed up directly. The goal was twofold: first, to gain a better understanding of the EFBWW's organizational development; second, to uncover interests and internal debates among the members; and third, to better understand the administration's role and the federation's responsibilities. The phone interviews lasted approximately 50 to 120 minutes (see attachment). Three interviews were conducted via email and concerned more precise follow-up questions. Care was taken to include the perspectives of the national affiliates and European federation unionists, staff members with tasks related to different projects and policy areas, senior and junior levels, and former and current staff members. The latter aspect enabled the gathering of insights into the current situation as well as the possibility of enabling reflections on past events and consequences.

Even though attention was paid to considering different attributes, some problems remained. Most importantly, there is a bias in the geographical distribution toward interview partners from continental Europe, particularly Germany. There are several reasons for this bias: first, the historical approach of the case study made it necessary to find interview partners that could

cover the founding years of the EFBWW. During this time, Eastern enlargement was still far away, and the six founding affiliates of the EFBWWC provided most of the limited resources and staff members. The second reason is that access to new member states was difficult, and inquiries of a number of affiliates from Central and Eastern Europe resulted in only limited response, possibly since the affiliates there are often understaffed and have little resources for additional interviews. A further reason is that since the research was conducted in Germany, access to German interview partners was facilitated. This home country setting was particularly important in the early stages of research when the first interviews and conversations enabled access to the field. Moreover, the German IG BAU provided a number of presidents and vice-presidents, making German interview partners valuable witnesses to history. Apart from geographical diversity, there was a bias in the interviews related to the responsibilities of the interviewees. The national union staff members interviewed are all unionists that have in some way dealt with EU-related issues. These staff members do not represent the majority of the national trade union members. However, as members of their national organizations they are representatives of national perspectives and were thus valuable sources of information about the membership of the organization. In addition, all interviewed parties were professionals; no lay members were interviewed. This bias was justified due to the organizational focus of this study.

All interviewees were guaranteed anonymity. An initial set of key interviewees was contacted based on two criteria: a) a previous or current role in the organization and ability to answer questions related to the research tasks, and b) recommendations from fellow researchers (Yin 2009). During these initial interviews, other names often came up and were followed up. With such a snowballing system, interviews were conducted until a saturation of the field was achieved, although not all of the names suggested were available for interviews. This meant that no new names came up that were not followed up.

In general, the interviewees were very forthcoming about providing insights into their daily work and the historical development of the organization, but collecting data on financial issues proved to be difficult. The interviewees themselves often viewed the Europeanization of labor issues with some concern and were interested in examining the role of the organization in more detail. However, there were difficulties during the interviews when it came to reflecting on the organization's own role. This was naturally easier for those unionists whose active years had already passed. Since interview partners were generally more willing to talk about the past than

the present, data material from interviews, especially concerning the administrative logic during the first decade of this century (the Noughties) was limited. A number of interviews related to European labor issues were also collected from trade union publications.

BACKGROUND: SECONDARY LITERATURE

Background information was also collected from case studies in secondary literature. Three types of secondary literature were used: handbooks on international trade unionism, case studies on different areas of activity, and publications by (former) staff members or researchers close to the union movement. In the first category, this study uses the valuable overview on the EFBWW from the German handbook on global and ETUFs by Platzer and Müller (2009). An example from the second category is a single case study by three researchers from Leeds with previous experience in the construction sector, which provides valuable information on the emergence and difficulties of the European Migrant Workers Union (Greer *et al.* 2011). An example from the third category is a study by three labor union professionals that provides an understanding of the beginnings of collective bargaining coordination in the construction sector (Baumann *et al.* 1996).

A further important source was "Construction Labour Research," a network of researchers and trade unionists focusing on labor in the building sector founded in 1996. Construction Labour Research was founded following an initiative by the EFBWW and thus provides valuable insights into the discussions led in relation to European construction labor. Leading staff members of the EFBWW have regularly published articles in the newsletter, which has been issued since 2001. The newsletter appears four times per year and is usually devoted to a specific topic. In addition, the newsletter contains minutes of the annual general meetings of the CLR, workshops reports and papers, and articles concerning current developments in the sector. Fifty editions of the newsletter were reviewed and analyzed to understand the debates, issues, and sectoral developments of European construction labor.

4.4 ANALYZING THE DATA

4.4.1 PROCESS TRACING

In order to make sense of the collected data, a process tracing approach was adopted that uses both categories deducted from theory and inductively gained categories from the text analysis

(Dey 1993; Langley 1999; Mayring 2005: 11f; Pettigrew 1997). The first set of categories helped to keep the original research tasks in mind, while the additional categories allowed the researcher to use alternative explanations that emerge from the data. Indeed, Langley has argued that theory building involves a third element apart from deduction and induction: "inspiration," the source of which often cannot be pinpointed (Langley 1999). This research strategy is particularly suitable for explorative research where the researcher can extract a number of possible explanations for the research puzzle but theory development is still in its early stages (George and Bennett 2004). Process tracing is especially fitting for the study of constraints – and therefore path dependence – since *"process tracing can assess to what extent and how possible outcomes of a case were restricted by the choices made at decision points along the way."* (George and Bennett 2004). In Sidney Tarrow's words, a process tracing approach makes it possible to *"connect the phases of the policy process and enable the investigator to identify the reasons for the emergence of a particular decision through the dynamic of events"* (Tarrow 2004).

The following sections proceed with the following steps: first, the deductively gained dimensions guiding the empirical analysis of the logics of influence, membership, and administration are described. The second section focuses on how to identify critical junctures and uncover mechanisms driving stabilization.

4.4.2 DESCRIBING THE ORGANIZATIONAL FORM AND RESEARCHING LOGICS

The first research question of this thesis is "**How has the form of Europeanization adopted by the EFBWW been shaped by the competing organizational logics of membership, influence, and administration?**" In order to analyze this question, the main task is to trace the development of each logic in order to explain the organizational form.

The description of the organizational form was developed based on the evolutionary system of Europeanization outcomes described in Chapter 3. Based on the variety of possible responses to European integration from "weak" (unions remain mainly national) (1) to "strong" (supranational European or transnational union) (6), the organizational outcome was categorized based on keywords associated with these modes. For example, the recurring keyword conclusion of "non-binding joint agreements" in the Social Dialogue was a strong indicator for the coordinating role

(3), and accounts of steering functions and autonomy of the EFBWW in coordinating EWCs were indications of a stronger regulatory role (4). In practice, this could also lead to hybrid results where a federation has an organizational steering role in some policy areas and coordination functions in others.

Table 8: Modes of transnational Organization and Keywords
(Ebbinghaus and Visser 1994; Erne 2008; Platzer and Müller 2009; Rüb 2009)

		Horizontal Coordination Outcomes: Organizational Modes	**Role of Transnational Organization**	**Members**	**Main Arena National/European/ Transnational**	**Keywords (Examples)**
6		Transnational labor cooperation	Transnational representation	Individuals	Europeanization/ transnationalization	"International Trade Union," transnational union has same responsibilities as national union, services for individual members, joint strikes, joint collective bargaining
5		Hierarchical direction of supranational organization	Supranational authority	National affiliates	Europeanization/ transnationalization	National members transfer core competencies to the international level, steering, top-down
4		International negotiation of binding standards	Regulation (steering and monitoring)	National affiliates	Europeanization/ transnationalization	Negotiation of binding standards (e.g., collective bargaining), limited regulatory steering functions for transnational federation (e.g., transnational works councils), autonomy of federation's organizational structure in certain policy areas (e.g., Social Dialogue), monitoring of compliance
3		International negotiation of non-binding standards	Coordination	National affiliates	Europeanization/ transnationalization	Negotiation of non-binding standards (e.g., collective bargaining), coordination via joint agreements or codes of conduct, coordination platform, network, limited autonomy of federation's organizational structure
2		Communicative rapprochement	Forum	National affiliates	Europeanization/ transnationalization	Labor diplomacy, exchange of information, exchange of experiences, network, federation non-political, not autonomous in day-to-day work
1	**Weak.....EUROPEANIZATION OUTCOME.....Strong**	Competitive mutual adjustment	Instrument	National affiliates	(Re)nationalization	Instrument, information services, competition, federation non-political, not autonomous in day-to-day work

For the purpose of this study, the organizational mode served to indicate a trend that could then be explained and elaborated on in more detail by the logics leading to this specific organizational structure. At the same time, researching the logics also provided deeper information on the organizational structure, making it necessary to continuously reconnect data for all categories. Thus, the research process was characterized by an iterative process with feedback loops between pinpointing the organizational mode and describing the logics developed in Chapter 3. These logics each imply a number of subvariables. For the study of ETUFs, the dimensions described below are particularly important.

The logic of influence explains the organization's interaction with its institutional environment. It is determined by the institutional and political setting in which the association can exert its influence. In simple terms, the logic of influence is a) the goal *addressee* of the organization and b) a *provider* of essential resources. In order to examine this function, it is necessary to inspect the main bargaining partners for trade unions in a tripartite setting: government institutions and employer associations. In order to examine the second function as a provider of resources, it is necessary to investigate how the access options for trade unions have developed in terms of information and consultation rights (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 30ff). These access options also concern the development of European competencies in policy areas that touch upon core responsibilities of trade unions: working conditions, health and safety issues, and other social policy fields. The following dimensions were central for the analysis: the first cluster concerns the political and institutional development of the EU in the fields of industrial relations and social policy. Therefore, the opportunities for tripartite and bipartite dialogue and the general openness to trade union issues are important, because they shape the access points for trade union organizations. European Union legislation and jurisdiction with a particular impact on the construction sector was also considered. The sectoral development and its consequences for labor are outlined to explain the specific sectoral setting in which the federation operates. The second cluster focuses on the development of the employer federation in the construction sector (FIEC) and the relationship with FIEC. This includes the development of Social Dialogues and projects conducted jointly with FIEC. The outcomes of these Social Dialogues were grouped according to activity area, themes, and addressees. That way, it was possible to infer patterns and general developments. The cross-sectoral relations between ETUC and the employer side were also considered as background information to gain a deeper understanding of the field.

The logic of membership describes the process of goal formation within an association. The logic of membership relates to the interests of the workers themselves. The members aim to extract resources from being active in an association. These resources can be financial, personal, or political benefits, such as exerting collective influence in order to achieve beneficial legislation for workers. The process-tracing approach for organizations means that this study focuses on the actions and practices of the organization, which, as Schatzki has argued, constitute *"the happening of an organization"* (Schatzki 2006: 1863). In order to investigate the logic of membership, this thesis focuses on three aspects, the first of which was the development of the

number of affiliates and represented members and their diversity in terms of resources, size, geographical distribution, and political cleavages. A second and related aspect concerns competition and interdependence among the members. Third, interests and factions among the membership concerning the transnational organization are important. This particularly includes discussions about organizational alternatives and initiatives regarding European representation among the membership. Finally, discussions within the ETUC were considered since the ETUC's logic of membership has repercussions for the sectoral organizations affiliated within the ETUC.
The administrative logic is concerned with the implementation of the organization's goals by the administration. In essence, it describes the interests and role of the staff. In order to analyze the development of the logic of administration, this research focused on the number of staff members and the role and responsibilities of the administration within the federation as described by themselves as well as by affiliates. This part of the empirical research turned out to be the most difficult and challenging to analyze since the amount of information available is scant. The role of the administration also manifests itself in the projects conducted by the administration and the focal points they set in their day-to-day work. A further aspect of the analysis was the way in which responsibilities are divided between the international federation BWI and the EFBWW.
This study concentrates on the time from the founding of the EFBWWC in 1974 until 2014. The gist of the data also stems from these four decades, although the early years of the EFBWWC's predecessor are also taken into account. Since data material for the founding years of the EFBWW is scarce, the narrative of this first phase is largely based on a chronological description created from archival material. As the data material becomes more diverse, the analysis becomes denser and the description of the logics more detailed. For the phase beginning in the Noughties, the data material is mixed: since much of the information retrieved for this phase stems from interviews and interview partners were more open to talking about the past than about the present, the information about this era, especially concerning the logic of administration, is less detailed than for the first and second phases.

Table 9: Overview of Case Analysis

Case	EFBWW
Subunits	National affiliates
Timeframe	1958–2014

General Category	Information on
Organizational Form	Mode of transnational problem-solving Role of European organization
Logic of Influence	Political and institutional setting in the EU, particularly regarding industrial relations and social policy Access points and constraints for trade unions Policies, legislation, and jurisdiction influencing construction sector Sectoral conditions Employer organizations Cross-sectoral trade union organization
Logic of Membership	Quantity and diversity of affiliates (resources, membership, geographical distribution, political cleavages) Competition and interdependence Interests/factions concerning transnational organization Cross-sectoral discussions (e.g., within the ETUC)
Logic of Administration	Quantity of staff members Role of staff members in the federation Type of union professional Implementation of organizational goals and contact with members Position and identity of (leading) staff members within the federation Multilevel division of labor (BWI and EFBWW)

4.4.3 THREE LOGICS, ONE STORY

As Pettigrew has highlighted, the core of processual analysis is the interaction between agency and context (Pettigrew 1997). The focus on the three logics already embeds this interaction. However, although the list of dimensions guiding the data analysis may indicate otherwise, these three logics are not clearly divided from one another. As Langley has pointed out, process phenomena are *"difficult to analyze […] they often involve multiple levels and units of analysis whose boundaries are ambiguous"* (Langley 1999: 692). In the qualitative empirical analysis, the "stories" of the logics overlap and interact. However, it is exactly this relationship between context and organizational structure that can help uncover self-reinforcing processes leading to path dependence (Koch 2011). In the writing process, it was necessary to decide under which "logic" to place a story. For example, the discussions on the role of the secretariat could be placed in the logic of membership, because they illustrate the varying interests and alternatives that have been discussed among the members. However, they are also an important part of the

logic of administration, because they portray the way in which the understands its role, highlighting the role and responsibilities of the administration. Another example is the role of the EFBWW in the European Social Dialogue. The Social Dialogue is a part of the interactions with the state and employers and thus the logic of influence. However, where considerations of the national affiliates come into play, the story of the Social Dialogue becomes part of the logic of membership. This ambiguity was a challenge for the writing process but also a chance to demonstrate the interactions between the logics. A third example is the EFBWW's relationship with the international federation in the construction sector (BWI). This is part of the logic of membership because it concerns multilevel membership, but it is also part of the logic of administration because it deals with the division of labor between the international and European federations. In this study, the first empirical chapter is grouped into three organizational phases, which are then explained by the interaction between the three logics. The attribution of stories of overlapping logics to a particular logic in the empirical chapter was decided pragmatically based on the best fit of the main storyline with the dimensions identified for each logic. The second empirical chapter is concerned with the way in which critical junctures create long-lasting effects for the EFBWW's organizational development.

4.4.4 DATA ANALYSIS AND ANALYZING JUNCTURES

Although Chapter 5 is devoted to explaining the organizational outcome in the light of the logics of influence, membership, and administration, it is also a crucial step to answering the second research question of this thesis: **"What key critical junctures explain the formation and stabilization of the present form of Europeanization?"** In order to answer this research question, the first step is to explain how to empirically establish a juncture. Chapter 5, which explains the organizational form and tells the story of the logics shaping the organization, lays the groundwork for this step. The historical retrospective Chapter 5 provides identifies shifts in the organizational form and points to key events within each logic explaining these shifts. The analysis in the second empirical chapter (i.e., Chapter 6) builds on this foundation and analyzes how the dynamics following the critical junctures have formed and stabilized the EFBWW's current organizational form.

The analysis of critical junctures requires an event-centered approach in order to uncover the **initial conditions and triggering events** leading to path-dependent processes (Aminzade 1992; van Diel 2013). A part of these initial conditions is to highlight actors' preferences, which might have the power to steer future events according to their preferences (Aminzade 1992). Indeed, process data is mostly comprised of *"stories about what happened and who did what when"* (Langley 1999). The events in this phase leading to stabilization can be *"small or big and/or decisions"* (Koch 2011). In order to make sense of these events in a chronology, the process is grouped into "*periods*" by identifying specific events or turning points as particularly relevant (Lieberman 2001). Informed by path dependence theory, these periods can then be grouped into a preformation phase, critical juncture/formation phase, and stabilization phase. In a first step, the EFBWW's organizational development was outlined, since this is what is supposed to be explained. In the second step, a series of major events in the influence logic were traced since the institutional development of the EU and European industrial relations is the best researched and most intuitive starting point for the periodization of events. The data was subjected to a coding procedure with an initial list of codes based on the three logics and was supplemented as the process went along (Mayring 2005: 12). In parallel, a detailed narrative was written up (Langley 1999; Pierson 2004) by working out the preceding, simultaneous, and responding actions within the logics of membership and administration, paying attention to changes or patterns of actions (Pentland 1999: 714). This first step provided a dense description of the case and a good sense of defining periods in the story and – based on the theoretical assumption of potential self-reinforcing mechanisms – some ideas about the driving forces of the EFBWW's development. The empirical analysis of Chapter 5 revealed where **critical junctures** were at play, meaning moments that significantly altered an organization's room to maneuver. The critical nature of critical junctures often only becomes apparent in hindsight. Thus, a researcher's task is to go back in time and unravel at which points the organization made a turn from which it became increasingly difficult to deviate. This thesis assumes that tensions between any of the two logics can result in a situation in which one of the logics acquires greater or less strength in the organization over time. A central empirical task was to define if (and when) such an inherent tension tips, setting off a lasting legacy driven be self-reinforcing mechanisms.

Chapter 6 is devoted to answering the core of the second research question: "What key critical junctures explain the *formation and stabilization* of the present form of Europeanization?"

First, by identifying **patterns** in the EFBWW's organizational development, the initial section of the chapter summarizes the organizational configuration that has been stable over time – the critical juncture's legacy's core attributes, as Collier and Collier call them (Collier and Collier 1991: 31). In order to explain the stabilization, the path dependence approach points to **mechanisms of reproduction** that are set into motion following a critical juncture. These mechanisms describe a string of behavioral patterns positively reinforcing each other so that sticking with one pattern leads to benefits in using this pattern, which again results in maintaining the same pattern, and so on. However, what initially might have been sensible can become antiquated as environmental conditions change.

In an iterative process, all evidence of constraints were identified and grouped in order to find "constraint clusters" whose labels were informed by the self-reinforcing mechanisms outlined in the theoretical chapter. These constraint clusters were linked with a) tensions between the logics and b) phases identified in the chronology. As such, constraint patterns and causal chains became visible. In practice, certain text passages that seemed in any way interesting or struck a chord were identified. Citations with a common explanatory perspective or belonging to a joint issue area received a common label. Recurrent arguments became apparent during this procedure. Following the logic of triangulation, multiple sources of data were used to close information gaps during the process of data analysis. When all the material was analyzed, a second (and sometimes third, fourth, and fifth) round served to validate the initial categories (Mayring 2005: 12). Thus, purely descriptive categories increasingly became analytic categories.

A final step was to determine **suppressed trajectories and alternatives** that might enhance the claim of stability by arguing that other options might also have been possible (Aminzade 1992), which this author refers to as the **"dark side" of the pattern**. Basically, counterfactual analysis asks, *"What if something different had happened?*" (Mordhorst 2008). The general idea is based on the argumentation that patterns of persistence will most likely be apparent in relation to a changing environment. Counterfactual analysis can help assess at what point choices made constrained future decisions (George and Bennett 2004). As Aminzade has pointed out, however, counterfactual analysis is *"highly problematic [… since it] requires evidence suggesting the possibility of alternative paths as well as historical analogies to identify the likely consequences of possible alternatives"* (Aminzade 1992). This dissertation follows a twofold strategy to deal with this problem: first, since historical analogies are limited for the unique supranational setting

of the EU (Leibfried 1993), a number of hypothetical organizational options were established in Chapter 2. This dissertation thereby follows Mahoney's understanding of counterfactual analysis, which can help single out critical junctures by *"[imagining] an alternative option"* (Mahoney 2000). Second, in the empirical section, one research analysis task was to pay attention to discussions concerning alternative pathways or attempts to establish different organizational structures. If such alternatives could were found, this researcher asked, "Were these alternatives realized? If not, what reasons can be identified?" Such discussions and attempts at organizational reform can be indications of path-dependent persistence.

However, path dependence research must avoid the danger of only searching for theory-confirming facts. Thus, a third section of the chapter looks for the **"bright side" of the pattern** and asks if and how the EFBWW's organizational configuration might have different benefits or how it could be used by the actors within the EFBWW in a way that would promote their goals. In addition, the focus on stability can lead to a neglect of organizational shifts below the empirically clearly observable main pattern.

The analysis ends with a conclusive discussion of the second research question that debates the evidence discussing how and if critical junctures have set off lasting patterns fueled by self-reinforcing mechanisms.

Table 10: Research Questions in Chapters 5 and 6

Research Question #1: ***How has the form of Europeanization adopted by the EFBWW been shaped by the competing organizational logics of membership, influence, and administration?***	▪ Organizational Form (dependent variable) -> explained by ▪ Conflicting logics of membership, influence, and administration (independent variables)	Chapter 5: Organizational analysis, tensions, and groundwork for analysis of identification and effects of critical juncture
Research Question #2: ***What key critical junctures explain the formation and stabilization of the present form of Europeanization?***	▪ Initial conditions and triggering events (chronology of organizational form) ▪ Shift in organizational form/critical juncture (chronology of organizational form) ▪ Key critical junctures in each logic	
	▪ Stable organizational form? ▪ Constraints from conflicting logics resulting in self-reinforcing mechanisms? ▪ Alternative trajectories?	Chapter 6: Explanation of stabilization of present form of Europeanization

4.5 SUMMARY

This chapter developed the research tasks based on the literature review and the theoretical framework of this study. It explained why the investigation of these tasks was conducted based on the case of the EFBWW, which represents a case in which pressures from European integration have been particularly extreme. This chapter outlined the process of case selection and explained how the data for the case was collected and analyzed. The main data sources were document analysis of archival material and interviews. Problems related to the data collection were also discussed. The data was examined and explored based on qualitative process tracing, which is closely linked to the categories defined in the theoretical framework but is also open to alternative and/or unknown explanations. The aim of the chapter was to enable the reader to interpret the findings of the case study in light of the methodological approach.

CHAPTER 5

5. THE CONSTRUCTION CASE: HOW MEMBERSHIP, INFLUENCE, AND ADMINISTRATION EXPLAIN THE FORM OF EUROPEANIZATION

5.1 INTRODUCTION

This chapter investigates the first research question of this thesis: "How has the form of Europeanization adopted by the EFBWW been shaped by the competing organizational logics of membership, influence, and administration?" In addition, this chapter lays the groundwork for the second research question regarding critical junctures by tracing shifts in the organizational form and key events in each logic. Three phases of the EFBWW's organizational development are identified based on the typology of organizational outcomes described in Chapter 2. Each of these outcomes can be explained by the specific interplay between the logics of influence, membership, and administration. The following sections each begin with a brief description of the organizational form during this phase and then illustrate how the three logics formed this outcome.

5.2 INFORMATION ONLY: EARLY 1950s TO MID-1980s

5.2.1 PREFORMATION PHASE: "DEEPLY ASLEEP"

The EFBWW began as a "Joint Committee" within the International Federation of Building and Woodworkers (IFBWW). When this Joint Committee was created in 1958, the main goal was to *"maintain contact"* between Belgium, France, Germany, Italy, Luxembourg and the Netherlands (EFBWWC 1978d).

The predecessor of the EFBWW served as an instrument with *"the task of collection, studying and exchanging social and economic data"* (EFBWWC 1978d). It worked alongside the IFBWW and kept in regular contact with the main office in Geneva but was organizationally embedded

in one of the six affiliates' national trade union offices (EFBWWC 1978d). Despite the increasing importance of the European Community as a supranational organization, it took more than a decade after the Treaty of Rome to establish an independent organization of European Economic Community (EEC) construction unions: in 1972, the Joint Committee unanimously decided that they would need to *"display a more united front"* and reorganize their European work (EFBWW 2008a: 10). When the EFBWW was founded in 1974, it became an organization for "communicative rapprochement": an organizational form in which the affiliates use the federation as a platform for national trade unions to explore European issues of joint interests and exchange their national experiences with these issues (EFBWWC 1974). The EFBWW was responsible for "*representational work and a limited amount of information-gathering"* (EFBWW 2008a: 19). The first organizational phase of the EFBWW was characterized by a representative, non-political role with functions as a *"reciprocal information organ"* (EFBWWC 1978d: 3). With these limited functions, harmonizing sectoral trade union policy or joint standpoints on union issues were not part of the picture. More "political" issues such as campaigns or lobbying work were left to the IFBWW (Cremers 1991; EFBWWC 1978d).

Table 11: Development of the Organizational Mode of EFBWWC and Its Predecessor (the Joint Committee) (EFBWWC 1978b, 1978d)

	Main Tasks	Organizational Mode	Role of Transnational Organization
Joint Committee	*"maintain contact"* (EFBWWC 1978d)	Competitive mutual adjustment	**Instrument (1)**
EFBWWC 1974–1983	*"reciprocal information organ"* (EFBWWC 1978d) Will to *"display a more united front"* (EFBWW 2008a) *"political"* issues left to IFBWW (Cremers 1991) *"the secretariat was responsible for representational work and a limited amount of information-gathering."* (EFBWW 2008: 19)	Communicative rapprochement	**Forum for information exchange (2)**

As the following sections show in more detail, the organizational form can be explained by the interplay between (1) limited opportunity structures for exerting influence on the European level favoring national over joint European representation (influence), (2) a membership base that was divided regarding the main tasks of the federation and who had found the lowest common denominator in receiving information on European policies and maintaining national autonomy (membership), and (3) a weak administrative position with a representative and non-political role and without an independent European secretariat (administration).

5.2.2 INFLUENCE: LIMITED OPPORTUNITY STRUCTURES AND EMPLOYER OPPOSITION

When the Treaty of Paris established the European Coal and Steel Community (ECSC) in 1951, the main concern was to bring Europe back to a stable and competitive economy. Workers' rights were embedded in the general goal of *"improving the living and working conditions of the labor force"* (ECSC 1951: Article 46). Perhaps surprisingly, this first treaty foresaw labor representation. Of the nine members of the High Authority, one member was a labor representative (EurWORK 2011). In addition, a further step toward providing access to workers was made by creating a Consultative Committee to the High Authority including equally represented workers/consumers, dealers, and producers (ECSC 1951: Article 18). This committee was the first example of a European consultation mechanism in a supranational setting. The tripartite dialogue established by the treaty moved *"beyond traditional social dialogue"* as a former president of the ECSC Consultative Committee recalls, particularly since it covered a vast array of issues apart from purely social topics in the coal and steel sectors (Gibellieri 2002: 3). Unsurprisingly, the committee praised its own work as *"a unique example of fruitful sectoral dialogue between the European Commission and industry"* contributing to industrial peace and transparency (Consultative Committee of the ECSC 1999: 5). The tripartite agency Eurofound commented on the *"remarkable quality of this European labor law and policy"* in this first treaty (EurWORK 2011).

However, what might have been an historical trajectory for tripartite dialogue on the European level was not repeated in the Treaty of Rome six years later. The Treaty of Rome added the EEC and the European Atomic Energy Community (EAEC), establishing the European Community and famously laying out the "four freedoms" of goods, capital, persons, and services based on the principle of free competition. Institutionally, the Treaty of Rome established the Commission, the Council, the European Parliament, the Court of Justice, and, in an advisory function, the European Economic and Social Committee (EESC). Other than within the Consultative Committee to the ECSC, the more than 300 members of the EESC – a broad spectrum of societal groups including *"representatives of producers, agriculturists, transport operators, workers, merchants, artisans, the liberal professions and of the general interest"* (EEC 1957: Article 193) – are appointed by the national governments. For trade unions, the interactions with the state in the original setup of the European Community was therefore geared toward national

representatives of labor and employers, not toward representation by a unitary European association.

Less known is the influence of the Action Committee for the United States of Europe founded by Jean Monnet in 1955, which invited unions and political leaders from the six founding EEC members to cooperate for greater economic cooperation, a common market, and harmonizing social policies (Monnet 1955). The committee assembled a number of influential national unions: the French Socialist Section Française de l'Internationale Ouvrière (SFIO), the German metalworkers' union IG Metall, the German Trade Union Confederation (DGB), the Italian Social-Democrat Unione Italiana del Lavoro (UIL), and the Belgian General Federation of Labour (FGTB) (CVCE n.a.). By bringing together this committee, Monnet made sure that he would receive political support for his supranational European project from those groups that had previously been rather reluctant to transfer decision-making powers (Deschamps 2015). In return, trade unions had an informational advantage in national debates and received a guarantee that their direct involvement would be incorporated in the Treaty of Rome (Suzuki 2009: 64f).

Since the Treaty of Rome foresaw *"close collaboration between Member States in the social field"* (EEC 1957: Article 118), the Commission soon began to plan provisions and initiated consultations with the tripartite EESC (EurWORK 2007). What could have led to a European path of social consultations, however, was greatly disputed among the six governments. In the end, the Council made clear that it was not the Commission's role to develop European social policies (EurWORK 2007). This led the Commission to focus on health and safety issues, as Levi Sandri, commissioner for social affairs, recalls (Sandri 1966: 5ff). These had a more technical aspect and thus might have seemed less threatening to the sovereignty of the member states in social issues. However, legislation in this field was never high-profile and mostly a side-effect of harmonizing different national market regulations (EU-OSHA 2015).

The Union des Industries de la Communauté européenne (UNICE), now Businesseurope, was founded in March 1958 in order to monitor the impacts of the Treaty of Rome on national industries (Businesseurope 2016). During this first phase, a genuinely European employer association in the construction industry did not exist. The construction industry was organized in an international federation: the Fédération Internationale du Bâtiment et des Travaux Publics (FIBTP). After the signing of the Treaty of Rome, a European subdivision emerged as a Comité Permanent for the EEC. This subdivision of the international employer federation consisted only

of EEC associations and laid the groundwork for the future lobbying organization FIEC (Bollinger 2005: 30).

In the early to mid-1960s it became increasingly important for the Commission to include the social partners into deliberation processes at the European level. Both then-President of the Commission Hallstein and Commissioner for Social Affairs Sandri argued that contact with the social partners needed to be intensified (Hallstein 1964; Sandri 1966). Germany had begun to recruit the first guest workers from Italy in 1955. Inevitably, the booming 1960s and the intensified economic cooperation across Europe led to questions about how to regulate social issues. Beginning with an advisory committee on Social Security for Migrant Workers in 1959, a number of "Cross-industry advisory committees" were set up with six members per state each – two government officials, two employers, and two union members. Five additional advisory committees followed: the European Social Fund in 1960, the Free Movement of Workers in 1961, Vocational Training in 1963, Health and Safety in 1974, and Equal Opportunities in 1981 (Commission of the European Communities 1996: 28). The goal was to institutionalize bipartite dialogue with the aid of the Commission by concentrating on simple, technical issues (Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften 1972a: 1ff).

However, in contrast with the Commission's attempts to get laborers and employers to the same table, the employer organization in the construction industry meanwhile decided in 1963 "that it was '*inopportun ... de créer avec les représentants ouvriers un organisme permanent*' ('inopportune ... to set up a permanent structure with the workers' representatives')" (Bollinger 2005: 31). For the employer organization in construction, the most important issue in the 1960s was equal access to public procurement: they said that *"under no circumstances"* should a formalized dialogue be established (Bollinger 2005: 31). This setting made it difficult for the Commission to achieve social partner involvement in the construction sector; the situation was similar in other sectors. An example illustrates the long road to bipartite dialogue: the Commission had worked on a study on employment practices and difficulties in the construction sector since the early 1960s. In 1969, the EU budget foresaw several new joint committees, among them the committee for the construction sector (Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften 1972a: 3). In 1971, both employers and unions had given feedback on the study, naming numerous points that needed to be discussed by the social partners. One year later, Fernandez, a construction worker representative, remarked in frustration, *"Since then we*

haven't come one step further" (Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften 1972a: 3). It then took until October 1972 – more than 10 years after the project began – for the first official bipartite meeting to take place (Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften 1972b).

In 1970, the Standing Employment Committee was set up, which was a tripartite body with the goal of promoting *"continuous dialogue, joint action and consultation"* between government bodies, employers, and workers regarding harmonizing national employment strategies (70/532/EEC 1970: Article 2). Sixteen years later, the Commission came to the conclusion that its ambitions of joint action *"ha[d] been realized only to a very limited extent"* (Commission of the European Communities 1996: 9). According to a study by Goetschy, this committee was doomed to be ineffective due to the high number of participants, the formalities, the unwillingness of the labor ministries to handle employment issues on the European level, and the oppositional attitude of the employer organization UNICE (Goetschy 1999: 188).

In 1972, the Directorate General for Social Affairs initiated a special service called "Professional relations – mixed or paritarian Commissions" designed specifically to support bipartite sectoral dialogue (Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften 1972a: 2). For the EU Commission, the social partners were vitally important for gathering support for the coming economic and monetary union. Coppé, the Commissioner for Social Affairs, emphasized, *"We need the spontaneous support from the social partners, if we want to achieve a true Economic and monetary union"* (Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften 1972a: 2). The Commission provided all of the technical support necessary.

In a meeting with construction unions, General Director for Social Affairs Rifflet firmly stressed the need for social partnership and a social policy accompanying European economic policies (Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften 1972a: 1). For the EU commission, the construction sector was viewed as a vitally important instrument for influencing the economy, therefore making it absolutely indispensable that the construction sector be organized (Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften 1972a: 2). Meanwhile, the employer Comité began setting up a professionalized "Bureau" in Brussels with four working groups for specific issues (Bollinger 2005: 33). The Comité of the construction industry was also successful in setting up a "central contact point" within the Commission: during the presidency of François-Xavier Ortoli and initiated by the Comité, a construction unit was installed in the Directorate General "Internal Market" in 1977 (Bollinger 2005: 33).

In summary, during the preformation phase the logic of influence was characterized by a strictly national representative rationality. Social policy and industrial relations were discussed and organized on a national level, and the European founding members were not willing to institutionalize social partner involvement on a European level. In the mid-1970s, the rationale shifted slightly when European policy-makers began establishing structures to support dialogue among the social partners in order to rally support for stronger integration. Furthermore, the employer organizations were not willing to engage in any form of structured dialogue at the European level, thus setting a limit on any form of European negotiation of common rules.

Table 12: Influences Shaping the Organizational Mode of EFBWWC and Its Predecessor (the Joint Committee) (EFBWWC 1978b, 1978d)

	European Industrial Relations (IR)	**Employer Federation**	**Organizational Mode of European Construction Sector Unions**	**Role of Transnational Organization**
1950s–early 1970s	No European IR, access for labor via national labor representatives	No interest in European IR and Social Dialogue; No European organization	Joint Committee: competitive mutual adjustment	**Joint Committee: instrument (1)**
Mid-1970s-mid-1980s	Limited European dialogue on social issues	"Bureau" in Brussels	EFBWWC: communicative rapprochement	**EFBWWC: forum for information exchange (2)**

5.2.3 MEMBERSHIP: DIVERGING INTERESTS

For a long time, there was no common idea among the European trade unions regarding how to react to Europe, let alone how to mobilize support as, for example, the farmers had done for their cause (Buschak 2003: 2; European Communities 1970: 3). Instead, from very early on the trade union movement had been deeply divided between supporters and skeptics of Europeanization (European Communities 1970, 1972a, 1972b; Geyer 1993; Hyman 2005b; Stöckl 1986). Hyman has pointed out that the German union's support originated from the fact that the ECSC provided an opportunity structure to regulate the coal and steel sectors – both representing the largest DGB membership – including participation in the ESCS High Authority (Hyman 2005b: 16). Internationally, the trade union movement was separated into communist, Christian, and "free" trade union federations. The Communist World Federation was a vehement critic of the European Community. The origins of the Christian trade union movement in Europe had a very clear focus on transferring national trade union structures to European institutions (European Communities 1972b: 3). This focus on European institutional structures stood in contrast to the more reluctant position of the European Confederation of Free Trade Unions,

which viewed itself primarily as a federation for representation and information (European Communities 1972a). The European trade union committees from all sectors regularly met to exchange information on current issues. In 1963, the committees strengthened their will to be represented on a joint European committee (European Communities 1972b). Ten years later, the European Confederation of Free Trade Unions in the Community (ECFTU, later ETUC) was created. Unlike the construction Joint Committee within the IFBWW, ETUC was not confined to the member countries of the EEC but to "*democratic unions from democratic countries*" as recalled by Georges Debunne, former ETUC president (Debunne 1998). The idea behind ETUC's all-European membership policy was that the European Community *"would have such an economic, social and political impact upon the countries outside the Community that they ought to be able to exert an influence over the policy to pursue in relation to the Community"* (EFBWWC 1978d).

In the construction sector, the EFBWW predecessor, the Joint Committee, was a small committee with affiliates confined to the six member countries of the EEC (Belgium, France, Germany, the Netherlands, Italy, and Luxembourg).

Table 13: Members of the Joint Committee within the IFBWW

Belgium	Algemene Centrale ABVV
France	Fédération Générale F.O. Bâtiment, Bois, Papier, Carton, Céramique
Germany	Industriegewerkschaft Bau-Steine-Erden – now IG BAU
	Gewerkschaft Holz und Kunststoff (G.H.K.) – now IG Metall
Italy	Federazione Nazionale Edili Affini e del Legno – FeNEAL-UIL
	Federazione Italiana Lavoratori Costruzioni & Affini – FILCA-CISL
Luxembourg	Syndicat Bau und Handwerk – OGB-L
Netherlands	Bouwbond NVV, now Bouw en Houtbond FNV

There were controversial debates among ETUC's founding members about whether to maintain the restriction to Western Europe or whether the new confederation should encompass all of Europe. In particular, the Danish unions were fearful that a restriction to EEC countries might divide the established cooperation with their Scandinavian partners, while the German unions favored a narrow option (Buschak 2003: 4; Degryse 2013: 21). ETUC's decision sparked the construction sector unions to reconsider their restrictive EEC membership. Realizing that decision-making on market-related issues was happening mostly without unions or social dialogue on the European level, the Joint Committee members in the construction sector agreed

on the necessity of stronger organizational representation within the community (EFBWW 2008a: 10). It became clear that the federation, with only six member countries, was a thing of the past. A reform was needed. Three different options for the future of a European building and woodworkers' organization were discussed among the members (EFBWWC 1978d).

The first proposal suggested maintaining the affiliation to the IFBWW and forming a regional European organization within the IFBWW. This regional organization included 14 countries: the nine EEC countries (Belgium, Denmark, France, Germany, Ireland, the Netherlands, Italy, Luxembourg, and the UK) plus Austria, Finland, Norway, Sweden, and Switzerland. The second proposal argued that the European organization should be independent and restricted to the nine Common Market countries. The third proposal was to create a European organization independent from the IFBWW in which potential members would have to be affiliates of the IFBWW.

The result was a compromise: The newly founded organization had no connection with the IFBWW and was restricted to the EEC countries (EFBWWC 1978d). The only precondition for membership in the EFBWWC was the affiliation of the national confederation with ETUC. Parallel to the founding of a new federation in Europe, the IFBWW maintained a committee for the European Free Trade Association. The EFBWWC was created on May 5, 1974 in Salerno, and its founding affiliates came from the six original EEC countries and had all been the original members of the Joint Committee.

Table 14: Options for Membership in 1973 for a New European Construction Sector Trade Union Federation (EFBWWC 1978d)

Preferences of Joint Committee Members	**Options for Membership**	**Options for Relationship to IFBWW**
Italy	Affiliates from EEC countries **plus** Austria, Finland, Norway, Sweden, and Switzerland	Regional organization of IFBWW
Belgium, Denmark, France	Affiliates from EEC countries	Independent European organization
Germany, the Netherlands, Luxembourg	Affiliates from EEC countries that are IFBWW affiliates	Independent European organization
➢ **Result EFBWWC 1974**	**Affiliates from EEC countries plus affiliation with ETUC or IFBWW**	**Independent European organization**

The diverse positions on the membership of the federation were also reflected in the discussions of the main tasks of the organization. When the EFBWW was founded, a minority of the members already had other ideas for the federation (EFBWWC 1978d). During a lengthy deliberation

process over three years with several discussions among the Executive Committee, a General Assembly in 1976, and a working party that made suggestions, two different options were debated among the affiliates (EFBWWC 1976, 1977, 1978a, 1978b, 1978c, 1978d: 3ff).

One perspective was that the EFBWW ought to limit itself to the *"exchange of information and the study of the social and economic problems"* within the sector (EFBWWC 1978d). The secretariat would have the tasks to encourage *"the exchange of ideas and experience,"* acquire *"information as to what is happening in the wood and construction industries,"* and supply affiliates with the information obtained (EFBWWC 1978d).

Other affiliates such as Italy or the Netherlands wished to expand the tasks and jurisdiction of the federation. These organizations also favored an informative role but wanted to go further in harmonizing policies among the affiliates in order to strengthen joint actions at the community level (EFBWWC 1978d). This proposal would have entailed financial consequences and more staff resources for the newly founded EFBWW and was not accepted by the majority.

In summary, during the preformation phase the logic of membership was defined by a membership base that was divided in terms of the strategic goals for a federation in the construction sector and its relationship to the IFBWW. The organizational result was a federation whose role was limited to the provision of information.

Table 15: Options for Organization in 1973 for a New European Construction Sector Trade Union Federation (EFBWWC 1978d)

Preferences of Joint Committee Members	**Options for Organizational Mode**	**Options for Role of Transnational Organization**
Germany, France, Belgium	Communicative rapprochement	Forum for information exchange (2)
Italy, the Netherlands, Luxembourg, Denmark	International negotiation of non-binding or binding standards	Coordination and harmonization/steering (3)
➢ **Result EFBWWC 1974**	**Communicative rapprochement**	**Forum for information exchange (2)**

DISCUSSING ALTERNATIVE ORGANIZATIONAL STRUCTURES

In April 1976, the Executive Committee of the EFBWW created a working party that was supposed to reevaluate the secretariat's work and the structure of the EFBWW (EFBWWC 1976). Since 1974, the number of affiliates in the EFBWW had risen significantly. With the first enlargement of the EEC, three more affiliates joined. In the same year as the EFBWWC's founding (1974), Ireland's General Transport Workers' Union and the UK's Union of Construction, Allied Trades and Technicians joined, and Denmark followed in 1976. The working party aimed to

expand the EFBWWC's influence and representative role vis-à-vis European institutions and increase the EFBWWC's sphere of influence (EFBWWC 1976). However, the working party was divided in the assessment of how such an expanded role for the secretariat should be coordinated, as the protocols of the meetings reveal. An interview partner described the affiliate's positions within the EFBWW as follows: "*The British were eurosceptics. That was not a question. The Dutch were euphoric Europeans, the Dutch, the Belgians. The Germans were fully committed to the European Community"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). Two opinions were put forward (EFBWWC 1976): (1) that the secretariat should be equipped with a full-time secretary plus administrative staff, and (2) that the part-time secretariat should be maintained and limited to a coordinating role among the affiliates, whereby the lobbying and organizational work for the building and woodworkers committees should be assigned to the affiliates of the chairmen of these committees.

In order to find a compromise between these two positions, the General Assembly instructed the Executive Committee to draft a proposal for the future functioning of the federation (EFBWWC 1976). The discussions within the Executive Committee showed how controversial an expansion of the EFBWWC's role was, especially when it came to concrete financial and staff matters. Although the Executive Committee decided to expand the federation's role following the working party's proposal, the affiliate representatives in the committee had different ideas regarding how to reach this goal (EFBWWC 1977, 1978c). Some of the affiliates, particularly Belgium and Germany, were in favor of maintaining a part-time secretariat. The Belgian EFBWWC President André Vanden Broucke wanted to keep the secretariat in the Centrale Générale, and the German representative Rudolf Sterner argued in favor of limiting the secretariat's role to *"information only"* (EFBWWC 1977). The UK representative argued that the EFBWWC needed to carry out work that was more *"constructive and more realistic than in the past"* (EFBWWC 1977). One argument against more expenses and a full-time secretariat was that more results depended upon the cooperation of the affiliated organizations, which, however, were hesitant to transfer additional resources to the federation (EFBWWC 1977). Other affiliates, such as Italy, wanted to enlarge the office with a full-time secretary general and the necessary staff. An Italian representative was eager *"to have better co-ordination and better functioning of the EFBWWC,"* including more staff in the secretariat (EFBWWC 1977). He also made a motion

that Enrico Kirschen (who would eventually become secretary in 1981) become a candidate for the position of secretary (EFBWWC 1977).

In the archival material concerning the discussions of the EFBWWC structure, the reader gets a glimpse into the power struggle among the members: the Belgian Federation had paid and hosted the secretary since 1968, and first Vice-President, then President Calso also came from the Belgian Centrale Générale. The Italian federation, however, was eager to increase its influence and even offered to pay salary plus any other arising costs (EFBWWC 1977). In another meeting, an Italian representative argued that the EFBWW needed to *"arrive at a better balance of power"* (EFBWWC 1978c). *The* Italian affiliates voiced fears of discrimination and wanted to strengthen contacts with other Southern countries (EFBWWC 1977). However, the other members argued in favor of a secretary belonging to the same organization as the president (EFBWWC 1978c). What is more, other members argued that the generous proposal of the Italian Federation would lead the EFBWWC into obligations that could perhaps not be met later on, positing that financial obligations should be divided proportionally among all affiliates (EFBWWC 1977). In particular, the German "hegemony" diagnosed in many international trade union federations (Hyman 2002a: 3) is apparent in these discussions. German unions, which are traditionally strong and centralized organizations, were able to mobilize more personnel and finances than other organizations. When the German representative argued that "*running the Secretariat depended in essence upon the affiliated organizations*" and the role of the Federation "*must remain a role of information only,*" it was clear that further steps toward a stronger harmonization role for the EFBWW would be very difficult (EFBWWC 1977). As one interview partner put it, "*Yes, these were people that were born before the war, the older ones. And they had another picture of Europe. […] I wouldn't say 'Germany is the best', Germany is a bit of a forerunner. That way it happened that maybe the Southern countries, but also France, […] didn't carry much weight"* (EFBWW Rep6 2011).

However, it was not only the German affiliate's hesitancy that led to a temporary stalemate in the discussions. In April 1978, after almost two years of intensive deliberation, the decision regarding the EFBWWC's organizational future was postponed once more, although the goal remained to reorganize the secretariat (EFBWWC 1978a, 1978c). In particular, the discussion centered on the question of whether the EFBWWC should become more *"operational and more committed"* (EFBWWC 1978a). In a contact meeting between several EFBWWC representatives

and the IFBWW it became clear that there was very little support for raising levies significantly, no support for an independent European secretary, and no support for harmonizing or establishing policies at the European level (EFBWWC 1978a). Germany, the affiliate with the most payments to the federation, opposed a full-time secretary before clear tasks were defined (EFBWWC 1978c). For the representative from the UK, it was clear that the EFBWWC should maintain a *"role of coordination and information and not of general policy"* (EFBWWC 1978c). Not all members were equally convinced of the necessity to enhance the EFBWWC's role, and dwindling membership in national organizations made it more difficult to transfer money to European bodies. At this meeting, mainly the Netherlands and Italy were strongly in favor of clear political standpoints from the federation (EFBWWC 1978a). Specifically, the Italian federations were very eager for the working parties to *"function more independently, act more on their own initiatives and intensify their activities"* (EFBWWC 1978a). For the Italian federation, the commitment would not only include building and woodworking matters, but general trade union policy and *"own initiative with regard to the development of the European trade conception"* (EFBWWC 1978a). For the Southern representatives, it was important to play a greater part in the EEC and thus *"prevent discrimination"* (EFBWWC 1978a). It was also the Italian federation that stressed the importance of closer contacts with those Southern unions that were not members of the EEC (in particular, Greece, Portugal, and Spain) (EFBWWC 1978d). In the end, a compromise very close to the one suggested by the working party was implemented. The position of a mere information provider was maintained until the General Assembly of 1979. At that time, it was generally agreed that enhanced international organization and coordination were necessary, particularly in campaigning for and defending better working conditions and health, pension, and education policies (European Communities (DG X Information) 1979: 9,12).

Table 16: Options for Organizational Mode for the EFBBWC (1974–1983)
(EFBWWC 1978d)

Members	Preferences (Examples)	Options for Organizational Mode	Options for Role of Transnational Organization
Germany, France, Belgium, the UK, Ireland	Germany: *"information only"* (EFBWWC 1977) UK: *"role of coordination and information and not of general policy"* (EFBWWC 1978c)	Communicative rapprochement (2)	Forum for information exchange
Working party on EFBWW future	*"Bigger Impact and larger sphere of influence"* (EFBWWC 1978d) *"EFBWW should make European organisations and institutions […] aware of the views of building and wood workers"* (EFBWWC 1978d)	International negotiation of non-binding standards (3–4)	Coordination by part-time Secretary General plus shared tasks among members
Italy, the Netherlands, Luxembourg, Denmark	*I, NL, LUX, DEN: "harmonize the respective policies of the different organizations"* and *"joint action with regard to concrete objectives"(EFBWWC 1977)* Italy: *"more operational and more committed, taking 'its own initiative'"* (EFBWWC 1978a) Netherlands: *"clear political standpoints must be adopted"* (EFBWWC 1978a)	International negotiation of binding standards (3)	Coordination and harmonization Steering and monitoring with full-time SG in Brussels plus staff
➢ **Result EFBWW 1983**	"EFBWWC activities should no longer be restricted to a role of mainly providing information but instead **should be expanded to actively coordinate the interests of building and woodworkers in Europe**." (EFBWW 2008a)	**International negotiation of non-binding standards (3)**	**Forum for information exchange and coordination of interests**

In 1983, after more than seven years of negotiation, the EFBWWC's constitution was amended and it was decided to enhance the EFBWW's role to *"actively coordinate the interests of building and woodworkers in Europe*" (EFBWW 2008a: 12).

5.2.4 ADMINISTRATION: REPRESENTATION AND INFORMATION

As the discussions about the role of the EFBWW during the 1970s have demonstrated, the envisaged organizational form was often controversial, oscillating between a coordination of common interests and a purely service-oriented information and formal representation organization. However, the organizational form that developed from the membership and influence dynamics is also shaped by the administrative logic within the EFBWW. During the years of the Joint Committee and the early years of the EFBWWC, the role of the secretary and

administration enhanced the organizational development as a service provider with a representative role (and not, as was also discussed, with the task of harmonizing and creating joint standards).

The Joint Committee secretariat began in 1958 with one part-time staff member located within the offices of the Bouwbond NVV in Amsterdam. The management of the Joint Committee secretariat changed on the basis of a voluntary rotating principle (EFBWW Rep1 2011). Members paid *"a very small contribution*," and the secretariat was mostly funded by the hosting affiliate (EFBWW 2008a: 9). After six years, the committee moved its main office to IG Bau-Steine-Erden's headquarters in Frankfurt, Germany. Five years later, in 1969, the administration moved to the Belgian Central Générale. For the first time, the committee actually had an office in Brussels (see Table 17).

Table 17: Rotating Principle and Nationalities of Secretary General of the Joint Committee (1958–1981)
(EFBWW 2008a, 2015a)

	Year	Full-Time-Equivalent	Secretary General	Affiliate	Location
Joint Committee	1958–1964	0.5	Heinz Umrath	Netherlands, Bouwbond NVV (today FNV Bouw)	Amsterdam
	1964–1969	0.5	Werner Schütz	Germany, IG Bau-Steine-Erden	Frankfurt
	1969–1974	0.5	Juan Fernandez	Belgium, Centrale Générale	Brussels Centrale Générale
EFBWWC	1974–1981	0.5	Juan Fernandez	Belgium, Centrale Générale	Brussels Centrale Générale

Juan Fernandez had the position of secretary beginning in 1969 and maintained his position when the EFBWWC was founded in 1974. The secretariat's tasks in the first years of the EFBWWC were to prepare the meetings of the General Assembly and the Executive Committee and to ensure contact between the Committees of Building and Woodworking and the Executive Committee (EFBWW 2007b; EFBWWC 1978d). In addition to the six-member Joint Committee, the IFBWW had established a separate European Committee for the countries which were part of the European Free Trade Agreement (EFTA) in 1965. The goal of this IFBWW European Committee was to *"establish contact with the EEC unions and gather information on the work of the Common Market and the European trade union secretariat"* (Gemeinsamer Ausschuss der Bau- und Holzarbeiter in den EG Informationen 1965/II: 8). With the establishment of this committee, the building and woodworking sector had a double structure that also had to be coordinated, as a retired interviewee remembered: *"So that was […] a problem for the*

international, which also had a Committee. There weren't many people, so that was one of the problems, it was a practical problem" (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012).

In the first years of the EFBWWC, the secretary fulfilled his task in addition to his job at the hosting trade union Centrale Générale. The fact that there was no independent Brussels office for the EFBWWC meant that the secretary was perceived as a representative of the hosting federation and not as an organizational part of the EFBWWC (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012; EFBWWC 1977). The dual role of the EFBWWC and the affiliate representative was inherent in the part-time arrangement of the 1970s in which the secretary was employed 50% by the EFBWWC and 50% by the home affiliate. In the early years of the EFBWWC when the role of the secretary was discussed repeatedly, a major argument was that the secretary should come from the same affiliate as the president in order to assist the president in administrative and technical matters (EFBWWC 1977). Apart from these internal information and coordinating activities, one of the main responsibilities was to maintain relations with the EEC Commission (EFBWWC 1978d). However, a large part of this work was representational, not "*political*" in the sense of lobbying work for standpoints of European construction workers (EFBWW 2008: 19; EFBWWC 1978c). In a discussion of the role of the secretary in 1978, several participants stressed that the "*Secretary was a Federation officer and not a political figure"* (EFBWWC 1978c). This function was reinforced by the practice of the time to send "end of career" officers to Brussels. As one interview partners stated quite bluntly, *"Honestly, the situation was the following, as they say in Germany 'Den Opa schick ich nach Europa'. It was a bit, you know, an end of career, a post for colleagues, which have been interested in European international work, who could continue to work for a while. And political cooperation was not part of it"* (EFBWW Rep1 2011). A BWI representative described the daily work of the federation by saying, *"it was more or less don't know how, don't know what"* (BWI1 2012). Another interviewee stated, *"So Brussels was also a luxury retreat. Many trade unions pushed off their people to Brussels if they couldn't use the people nationally any longer, off to Brussels. […] That was a type of people that were used off nationally, that one wanted to let go. […] And the person got sent to Brussels, far away, can't do any harm any more nationally, and the person got something good in Brussels. […] But people that don't perform well nationally, well if you send them to Brussels you can't expect something good to come of that"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011).

In summary, the logic of administration in the preformation phase followed a rationale of national embeddedness with representative and information functions. The administration did not have an independent European role but remained part of one of the affiliates' administrative settings. The secretary's role was functional, not "political," with a focus on service provision to the affiliates with respect to European issues.

Table 18: Role of Administration Preformation Phase

Examples	Role of Administration	Organizational Mode	Role of Transnational Organization
"*Secretary was a Federation officer and not a political figure"* (EFBWWC 1978c). *"It was a bit, you know, an end of career [post]. […] And political cooperation was not part of it"* (EFBWW Rep1 2011). *"Many trade unions pushed off their people to Brussels if they couldn't use the people nationally any longer, off to Brussels"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011). *"it was more or less don't know how, don't know what"* (BWI1 2012).	Formal representation (not political) Information service for affiliates Internal coordination of committees National embeddedness	Communicative rapprochement	**Forum for Information Exchange (2)**

5.3 FROM INFORMATION TO COORDINATION: THE 1980s and 1990s

5.3.1 CRITICAL JUNCTURE: "AWAKENING" AND FORMATION PHASE

It seems that the verdict of Jan Cremers, longtime secretary general of the EFBWW in the 1990s, was not exaggerated: the EFBWW was "*deeply asleep until the 1980s*" (Cremers 1991: 153). Whereas the distribution of construction-related information was still a primary task during the 1980s, the reform of 1983 in which it was decided that the EFBWW should *"actively coordinate*" (EFBWW 2008a: 12) set the stage for further changes in the early 1990s. The changes identified here did not occur at one specific point in time or during a singular event, but instead describe a combination of organizational roles that together shape the organizational mode of the EFBWW. After the EFBWW had been given the task to "*actively coordinate"* in 1983, the organizational role became more pronounced during the 1990s. In these years, the organizational form of the EFBWW shifted to an organizational mode in which the EFBWW slowly began taking up a role of negotiating non-binding standards in the fields of social dialogue and company representation. In the mode of "international negotiation of non-binding standards," national strategies are coordinated on the international level via joint agreements or codes of conduct (Platzer and Müller 2009: 46; Rüb 2009: 87). The transnational organization functions as a coordination platform for these activities. Two activity areas exemplify this organizational mode.

First, in the field of social dialogue, the EFBWW was given the task of preparing the introduction of a Social Dialogue in the construction sector in 1989 (EFBWW 2008a: 12). In the following years, the EFBWW began to negotiate non-binding declarations on vocational training, health and safety issues, and the free movement of labor (EFBWW 2008a; EFBWW Rep8 2011; European Commission 2014b; Laux 2006). In addition, the EFBWW began developing joint information projects for the sector with the employer federation FIEC (European Commission 2014b).

Second, in the field of European company representation, the EFBWW's role was to coordinate the creation of EWCs and establish a network to create joint standards (EFBWW 2008a: 12). In the early 1990s, the EFBWW received a mandate from its members to initiate EWCs (Keller and Sörries 1999: 121).

Third, the EFBWW took over the role of a coordinator for information exchange on collective bargaining and employment conditions (Baumann *et al.* 1996; Dufresne 2011; Laux 2008a).

The EFBWW's organizational role was also defined by limited *steering* functions. During the 1990s, the EFBWW strengthened and redefined its role as a European interest representation for its affiliates by lobbying in the field of European labor legislation (Arnold 2008; Christine Oliver 1991; Clarke *et al.* 2003; Cremers 1991, 1998; Druker 1998; EFBWW Rep8 2011). This steering and coordination role in lobbying issues is apparent in the mandate for the organization to lobby for a Posted Workers Directive.

Table 19: Development of the Organizational Mode of the EFBWW

	Main Tasks	**Organizational Mode**	**Role of transnational organization**
EFBWW 1983–early 1990s	*"actively coordinate the interests of building and woodworkers in Europe."* (EFBWW 2008a)	Communicative rapprochement	**Forum for information exchange plus coordination (2–3)**
ca. 1990s	▪ Negotiation of non-binding standards in Social Dialogue (and joint projects with employer federation) ▪ Coordination of EWC representation ▪ Lobbying for European labor legislation (e.g., posted work, health and security) ▪ Information (e.g., industrial policy, collective bargaining coordination)	International negotiation of (mainly non-)binding standards	**Coordination, limited steering functions (3–4)**

As the following sections show in more detail, this organizational outcome can be explained by the interplay between the following dynamics: (1) a newly developed approach for promoting a "Social Europe" by the Delors Commission in combination with legislative threats to national social models (influence), (2) a growing and more heterogeneous membership base that was

eager to defend the autonomy of national social models and was willing to coordinate to achieve this goal (membership), and (3) a changed and very active administration in a newly established Brussels office that seized the opportunity of European industrial relations instruments and took up more responsibilities for political representation (administration).

5.3.2 INFLUENCE: DEVELOPING EUROPEAN INDUSTRIAL RELATIONS

Obtaining social partners – and with them, it was hoped, the European workforce behind them – was becoming more important when the EEC grew to the north to include the UK, Denmark, and Ireland in 1973 and Greece in the South in 1981. "Eurosclerosis" and fears of the Single Market had raised labor opposition toward the Commission and European integration. The tide changed when Jaques Delors took over the presidency in 1985. Delors, a founding member of the French union Confédération française démocratique du travail (CFDT), was eager to establish a worker-friendly European community and complete the internal market with a social outlook. He is famous for his fulminant plea for Europeanization in front of Euro-skeptic TUC unionists in London (Delors 1988).

VAL DUCHESSE

The impact a change in Commission presidency had on European trade unions is illustrated by the access options the social democrat Delors initiated for unions. The so-called "Val Duchesse" process was spurred immediately after Delors' election in 1985. Val Duchesse had been the place of informal labor-employer meetings since the mid-1960s, but without any perceptible result (Degryse 2006: 33). In an attempt to foster a more formalized bipartite dialogue on the EU level and alleviate the purely economic character of the European Community, Delors invited the employer organizations UNICE (private sector) and the European Centre of Employers and Enterprises providing Public Services (CEEP, public sector) as well as ETUC to negotiate. The idea was to begin modestly and set the scene for EU-level industrial relations. Delors knew that if the European project were to progress, it would be necessary to add a social dimension and get trade unions on board. This negotiation in the *"shadow of hierarchy"* (SMISMANS 2008) was helpful for establishing a culture of consultation.

However, the bargaining partners unsurprisingly had opposite opinions on how these consultation rights should be structured (Falkner 1995: 11). UNICE's mandate was clear: maintain

subsidiarity and avoid an additional *"layer of transnational bargaining"* (UNICE 2004: 2). UNICE preferred an autonomous bipartite dialogue without the intervention of the Commission (UNICE 1998). ETUC, on the other hand, favored European social legislation and joint bargaining spaces (ETUC 29/06 - 02/07 1999: 2f) but had no mandate to conclude any bargaining agreements (particularly since not even many of the national confederations – most importantly the British TUC and the German DFG – had a respective mandate). However, the consensual, voluntary character of the first negotiations left little room for conflictive action anyway. The consultations were not a forum for contentious debate. The results of these first negotiations were not binding and were often regarded as symbolic politics (Degryse 2011: 13; Keller 1996: 208).

THE SINGLE EUROPEAN ACT AND COMMISSION RESOURCES

In 1986, the Single European Act (SEA) transferred the Commission's support for social partner activities into treaty law, explicitly laying out the option that social dialogue could lead to independent agreements (European Community 1986). In response to the new article, the Commission set up two budget lines run by the directorate-general for employment and supporting social dialogue and information and training measures. The Social Dialogue budget headings thus became autonomous, meaning that they are embedded in Commission duties because they result directly from the SEA (DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2015). One EFBWW official remembered how these new budget lines changed the availability of resources for the European federation: *"I mean, if we go back [to the mid-1990s] to the EFBWW almost I'm exaggerating a bit; they almost had to call to the responsible person at the commission saying that they need to organize a couple seminars, can you send us money for this? – 'Okay. How much do you need?'"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Another EFBWW unionist confirmed this memory: *"When programs were funded by the Commission, in general the people that carried out the projects were financed. That was never restricted […]. We brought forward a proposal, expressed what we wanted and then that was funded"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). In addition, the meetings of the General Assembly were supported by the Commission by providing Commission interpreters for the assemblies. An interview partner highlights that this support was substantial for the EFBWW: *"And that was a very big chunk, which would have cost us a lot of money"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). Another interview partner remembers that this financial support was provided "*quick 'n' easy",* including *"office support and translation support, conference money and so on,"* (EFBWW Rep5 2011). This fits with Ross' citation from a staff member of the Delors

Commission's Directorate General (DG) Employment, describing the DG as a *"union lobby organisation, old style"* (Ross 1994: Commission).

The SEA not only opened the door for Commission funding, but it also strengthened European competencies in the field of health and safety for workers by introducing qualified majority voting (European Community 1986: Article 118a). In addition, a framework directive from 1989 and several subsequent directives covering individual health risks laid the legal groundwork for European action in the field of health and safety (Gehring 2001). In other more encompassing social policy matters, qualified majority voting was expressly ruled out (European Community 1986: Art. 110a). This provision more or less confined the future path of social policy issues to the more technical aspects of health and safety and thus defined the issues in which trade unions could most effectually influence European policy-making. The Commission's funds additionally promoted the focus on health and safety issues, most importantly by supporting a technical advisory body for ETUC, the Trade Union Technical Bureau, in 1989 (which in 2005 became the European Trade Union Institute's health and safety department) (Martin and Ross 1995: 10f) or, on a smaller scale, by supporting individual sectoral projects such as guidelines for the construction sector on a health and safety Commission directive (Eisenbach 2006: 20).

MAASTRICHT AND SOCIAL DIALOGUE

Six years after the negotiations of Val Duchesse castle, the social partners agreed on a formal concept for the Social Dialogue, which was then introduced into the Maastricht Treaty (Rhodes 2005: 288). For the first time, a treaty foresaw the transformation of European social partner agreements not only into voluntary agreements but also into European law. The treaty's annex, the Maastricht Protocol on Social Policy, continued along the path laid out in the Community Charter of the Fundamental Social Rights of Workers from 1989, setting minimum social standards for the European member states (1989). From then on, social dialogue had the additional benefit that the social partners had to be consulted on all community initiatives regarding social policy (European Community 1992: Art. 3.1 and 3.2). The Maastricht Treaty was the turn of the tide for social partner involvement (Gajewska 2009: 109). The new legal basis opened up new *"policy spaces"* (Rhodes 2005: 298) and brought *"tremendous new momentum"* (Ross 1997: 5). With the Maastricht Treaty, the *"preconditions for sectoral corporatism"* were *"significantly altered"* (Falkner 1995: 24). Despite this new treaty base, the goal of the first Social Dialogues was modest, producing "Joint Opinions," which were documentations of the outcomes

with a voluntary character. The right to initiate a transnational strike and issues regarding *"pay, the right of association, […] or the right to impose lock-outs"* was ruled out, thus putting close bounds on an independent Social Dialogue (European Community 1992: Art. 2.6). This limits bargaining to relatively innocuous topics in which a European-level common resolution is accepted and "soft" law regulations may be effective.

For the employer organizations, the meetings were both carrot and stick: they had an appeal since they saw the opportunity to influence the Commission's legislative recommendations to the Council (carrot), but on the other hand, this risk of stricter legislative action by the Commission ensured that the employer organization took part in these meetings (stick) (Keller 1996: 209). UNICE's main strategy was to prevent any meaningful European dialogue (Ross 1997: 6). For ETUC, on the other hand, the appeal of the modified Maastricht article lay in the possibility of strengthening the social partners and opening the outlook on independent collective (wage) bargaining (Keller 1996: 209). Therefore, the choice to pursue an independent agreement lies with the social partners.[2]

In the construction sector, a Sectoral Social Dialogue Committee was officially founded in 1996, although unofficial talks with the employer organization FIEC had been held since 1990 (EFBWW Rep1 2011; Laux 2006: 10). From then on, the Social Dialogue was crucial for the EFBWW, since it enabled the federation to influence EU legislation for the sector (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

However, as one EFBWW member recounted, *"In the beginning we said: 'We don't need the Commission.' We wanted it that way – in the same way as tariff autonomy is an essential feature of the talks at national level, that way we also wanted it on the European level. […] So the first years were sustained by the EFBWW and FIEC"* (EFBWW Rep1 2011). The EFBWW had been rather critical of the official Social Dialogue, arguing that its impact has been limited and *"that the Commission constantly proceeds on the basis of giving legitimacy to its own policy"* (European

[2] On cross-industry level, seven autonomous agreements have been concluded. These concern parental leave (1995, revision 2009), part-time work (1997), fixed-term contracts (1999), telework (2002), work-related stress (2004), harassment and violence at work (2007) and inclusive labor markets (2010). Three "frameworks of action" have been drafted on gender equality (2013), youth employment (2005) and lifelong learning (2002). The Commission can always follow up upon this initiative and take up the standard legislative procedure. However, this only happened once with the European Works Council Directive from 1994 (Lapeyre (2015: 13).

Commission 1996). In 1998, when the Commission began to officially support sectoral social dialogue committees, the EFBWW and FIEC decided to apply for official recognition in 1999 despite these doubts (European Commission 2010b; Pochet 2005). The focus on the official Social Dialogue was reinforced by Commission funding, which supported the Social Dialogue with roughly €115,000 yearly (DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2016; European Commission 2015a). *'But in the beginning,'* the interview partner recounted, *'that was clearly not our intention. We said, 'We don't want any kind of political or other interference. That is our collective bargaining autonomy, which we are developing in Europe'"* (EFBWW Rep1 2011).

FIEC and the EFBWW met twice a year in addition to two expert groups on health and security and vocational training (Cremers 1991: 156). This was facilitated by a German FIEC head who seems to have personally transferred the German social partnership idea to the European level: *"And he supported this German idea of partnership on the European level. And that was an advantage. When he wasn't president any longer, with his French successor, it was much more difficult"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011). The construction employers' association FIEC also saw the benefits of the Social Dialogue: one of the main advantages was the Commission's obligation to inform the social partners, as a German FIEC representative recalled: "*from that time on FIEC had to be consulted […]. FIEC subsequently made frequent use of this right to put forward the views of the construction industry in numerous proposals for directives"* (Bollinger 2005: 70).

With this willingness to negotiate, the construction employers explicitly distanced themselves from UNICE's position. This is partly explained by the specific characteristics of the sector, which is more affected by the European free movement of workers and services than any other sector due to its particular labor-intensive structure with high labor mobility. Posted workers are usually employed by temporary work agencies and subcontractors and subject to aggressive competition (IDEA Consult and ECORYS Netherlands 2011: 170). Weather and overall economic conditions have stronger implications for construction than for most other sectors. The establishment of the European Common Market led to two coping strategies by construction firms (Cremers 1991: 155): first, new forms of European cooperation, such as in consortia or working groups, emerged, whereby the firm increasingly bought shares of foreign companies in order to gain access to new markets. Second, acquisitions of firms in strategically relevant markets increased. This process, as Cremers has concluded, led to an increasingly complex network of transnational companies in the 1980s, which made European cooperation absolutely

indispensable (Cremers 1991: 155). The construction sector is characterized by "*fierce competition*" and an extremely decentralized structure with minimally educated employees, numerous subcontractors, and small- and medium-sized companies (IDEA Consult and ECORYS Netherlands 2011: 164). The industry's reliance on external influences means that *"[a] smooth execution of the work combined with some degree of flexibility can only be achieved if employers and workers sit around the table and resolve their problems"* according to EFBWW staff member van Buelen (European Commission 2014b: 26).

For Ernst-Ludwig Laux, chair of the Social Dialogue for the EFBWW for eight years, the second reason for the early start of social dialogue in the construction sector is its strong national collective bargaining structure (Laux 2006: 9). Both FIEC and the EFBWW were perceived as the main representative bodies by the European institutions and had the backing of their national affiliates, which sent the *"heavyweights of national collective bargaining"* into important negotiations (Cremers 2006b: 6). With this approach, it was also guaranteed that the outcomes were accepted by the affiliates, as Cremers highlighted: *"the outcome of these deliberations had to be taken seriously; the negotiations were built up on the balance of power at the national level and internal discipline was guaranteed"* (Cremers 2006b: 6). However, neither FIEC nor the EFBWW had the mandate to negotiate any binding agreements. Therefore, the newly initiated Social Dialogue was rather pragmatic. The idea behind these first meetings was to find common ground by, for example, discussing recent Commission publications or the legislative agenda concerning the sector. The early Social Dialogues, which were not related to posted work, started out by providing information services for FIEC's and the EFBWW's members. In the fields of health and safety and vocational training, these could be instruction manuals or easily understandable best practice guides on complex Commission directives: *"This had the primary objective of making the […] European health and safety provisions […] more easily understandable, with the secondary aim of also countering a degree of latent scepticism about directives if not also about Europe"* (Eisenbach 2006: 20).

In addition, cross-national differences in how cooperation among unions and employers was perceived among the affiliates led to an approach of identifying those common sectoral interests in which dialogue was possible:

> *"FIEC has always been strongly focused on German and French entrepreneurs. That was difficult; [the Germans] had a very different understanding of tariff communities*

between employers and workers than the French. And many things, which [were] discussed in Germany with the people responsible at FIEC, were prevented by the French employers. There were not a lot of commonalities, because the understanding between the tariff partners, as we have them, as the Scandinavians, Dutch and Belgians have them, that is very different in France and in Belgium. So that was mainly focused on issues in which we had common interests, for example in the Posting Directive" (EFBWW Rep7 2011).

The danger of unfavorable legislation also made it easier to get the social partners to one table (Cremers 2006b: 4). The issues were therefore largely set by the plans for European lawmaking, focusing on health and safety, vocational training, and the free movement of labor (European Commission 2014b, 2016). The fact that both sides were willing to establish a bilateral dialogue before it was officially established by the Commission indicates that both employers and trade unions saw it as necessary to jointly influence European policies in the construction sector.

EUROPEAN COMPANY REPRESENTATION

The creation of EWCs in 1994 was a further milestone for European industrial relations, and a huge step after years without legislative backing for European company bargaining. An early incentive, the "Vredeling Directive" of the late 1970s, had not succeeded due to severe opposition from the UK and UNICE's lobbying efforts (Martin and Ross 1995: 21). The first initiatives for European company representation had begun in the 1980s with voluntary consultation. The international counterpart, the International Framework Agreement (IFA) has existed since the late 1980s. The new EWC Directive laid out core information and consultation rights for workers on issues of European-wide relevance in firms with more than 1,000 employees within the member states and more than 150 employees in each of at least two member states. The details of these rights have to be negotiated by the EWCs themselves. Between 1994 and 1996, when the Directive was transposed into national law, a "window of opportunity" opened up and ignited a race to conclude EWCs in the construction sector and other sectors: the so-called "Article 13" EWCs allowed for much less formal and voluntary consultation mechanisms than the "Article 6" EWCs concluded after September 1996. Companies were eager to establish EWCs under this more flexible regulation. In the building and woodworking sector, 41 agreements were concluded between 1994 and 1996 alone, which was a unique peak in the EWC development. This makes up more than half of the total number of

EWCs (79) in this sector (ETUI 2016). With the EWC directive and Social Dialogue established, the collective bargaining options of the ETUFs had enlarged significantly.

POSTED WORKERS DIRECTIVE

Amidst the establishment of new instruments for European industrial relations by the European Commission, the EFBWW developed its role as a lobbyist for the interests of its affiliates. With the discussions on cross-border work in the Social Dialogue and the newly established information exchange concerning national collective bargaining, it was a logical step for the EFBWW to focus on fighting for a directive regulating the free movement of workers so that national social models would not be endangered (Laux 2008a: 11). The Commission's plans to introduce such legislation through the Social Charta had prompted activity among the European trade union movement (Cremers 1995). This lobbying effort consisted of two pillars: (1) rallying the affiliates within ETUC to join the construction sector's goals (Sörries 1997), and (2) engaging in the Commission-funded dialogue with the employer federation FIEC (EFBWW and FIEC 1997). Beginning in 1993, the EFBWW and FIEC wrote up several joint opinions on the directive, calling for the respect of national collective agreements and coordination via the national social partners (EFBWW and FIEC 1997). Ernst-Ludwig Laux, Vice President of the EFBWW from 1995 to 2005, recounted, *"Employers and unions saw eye to eye [on the issue of posting] and had a good position due to the positive economic outlook in the mid-nineties"* (Laux 2005). At FIEC, the German influence of bitartite negotations seemed to be important in enabling a culture of cooperation. According to one interview partner, the German managing director (beginning in 1994) as well as the German president(s) seemed to have an important role in moderating and enabling social dialogue within FIEC (EFBWW Rep6 2011). Another interviewee from Germany remembered the German partnership as being positive for the Posted Workers Directive: *"we were more in favor of partnership, in particular in Europe, more than other countries. And that also showed in FIEC's relationship to us. The German employers and we often tried to cope together, for example regarding the Posted Workers Directive […] The employer's interests were not very different from ours"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011).

In 1996, the joint awareness-raising efforts of the EFBWW and FIEC resulted in the Posted Workers Directive (PWD), which set out minimum standards for the treatment of migrant workers (1996). The directive is based on the "host country principle" and lays out the member states' need to ensure that existing national regulations and collective agreements are

guaranteed (1996: Art. 3(1)). For the EFBWW, the directive was a *"landmark in the European trade union movement's attempt to influence EU legislation"* (EFBWW n.a. [2009]). For one interview partner, the fight about the PWD is the *"trailblazing story, which has shown to be groundbreaking in hindsight"* (EFBWW Rep6 2011).

AMSTERDAM

One year after the PWD, the Amsterdam Treaty of 1997 followed in the footsteps of the Maastricht Treaty (Weber 1997). However, an important addition was the inclusion of a Social Chapter, which was a revised version of the Maastricht Treaty's Social Protocol that now also included the UK. The Treaty of Amsterdam also put a greater focus on employment issues, increasing the community's responsibility to devise joint employment strategies. This increased focus on cooperation in social issues bears the imprint of the unique political setting at the time, with 13 out of 15 governing coalitions including social democrats or socialists (Pollack 2000: 288). Thus, by the end of the 1990s, the political and institutional setting for ETUFs has changed significantly, prompting an increased presence in Brussels (EFBWW 2015a).

In summary, the logic of influence during the 1980s and 1990s was marked by an "enabling rationale" by the Commission, which was eager to promote a stronger social Europe. An upsurge in social policy legislation (for construction, particularly in health and safety) and instruments for European coordination in labor issues (EWCs, Social Dialogue) and the availability of resources to fund these coordination activities provided a fruitful ground for European trade union activities. In addition, perceived threats to national autonomy such as the free movement of workers provided a working basis for increased sectoral coordination. In collective bargaining coordination, the cross-sectoral and regional coordinating attempts set the scene for coordinating attempts in the construction sector. The employer organization FIEC, on the other hand, was willing to use the Commission's access points in order to bring forward their own positions and thus opened the window for joint lobbying through the Social Dialogue.

Table 20: Influences Shaping the Organizational Mode of the EFBWW

	European Industrial Relations	Employer Federation	Organizational Mode of European Construction Sector Unions	Role of Transnational Organization
Mid-1980s–Mid-1990s	**Emerging European industrial relations** with financial support for bipartite Social Dialogue policy areas with access points for unions (e.g., health and safety)	Limited willingness to engage in Social Dialogue	Communicative rapprochement	**Forum for information exchange plus coordination (2)**
Mid-1990s–	**European industrial relations** with financial support for **company regulation (EWCs), Social Dialogue,** and **information and training measures** **PWD:** "*landmark in the European trade union movement's attempt to influence EU legislation*" (EFBWW n.a. [2009]). "*trailblaizing story, which has shown to be groundbreaking in hindsight*" (EFBWW Rep6 2011).	Increasing willingness to use Social Dialogue as information platform: "*from that time on FIEC had to be consulted […]. FIEC subsequently made frequent use of this right to put forward the views of the construction industry in numerous proposals for directives"* (Bollinger 2005: 70). On the FIEC president*: "And he supported this German idea of partnership on the European level. And that was an advantage"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011).	International negotiation of (non-)binding standards	**Coordination, limited steering functions (3)**

5.3.3 MEMBERSHIP: DIVERSITY AND COORDINATION

GROWING MEMBERSHIP

Amidst the increasing pull toward European coordination with transnational Social Dialogue or company representation during the 1980s, the EFBWW also shaped up its internal organization with a new office in Brussels and an increasing number of affiliates. In 1987, Spain became part of the member circle. That year, the EFBWW had 23 member unions from 10 member countries (EFBWW 2008a, 2012b, 2014b). In this phase, the European trade union structures in the building and woodworking sector were confusing and divided, with at times up to five federations in the construction sector – the European Christian Federation, the Christian World Federation of Building and Woodworkers' Unions, The European Committee within the IFBWW, the EFBWW, and the Nordic European Federation of Building and Woodworkers (NFBWW) – all engaging in European politics in parallel. In the late 1980s and early 1990s, a number of decisions integrated these divided structures and significantly broadened the once-limited membership of the EFBWW.

The starting point was the EFBWW's wish to be recognized by the ETUC. In 1983, in order to fulfill the requirements of the ETUC, the constitution was changed and the former EFBWWC simply became the EFBWW. In the mid-1980s, faced with the upcoming Common Market, the German, Danish, and Benelux affiliates had begun to argue for stronger professionalization (EFBWW Rep1 2011). In 1989, in order to discuss the fall of the Berlin Wall, increasing European Community (EC) competencies, and the Single Market, ETUC set up an internal working group headed by the Dutch trade union leader Johan Stekelenburg. The "Stekelenburg Report" unraveled a deep need for organization reform, voiced especially by the Italian, Belgian, and Spanish unions and the French CFDT (Degryse 2013: 75). When the reform was launched in 1991, the ETUC's Executive Committee was endowed with additional powers and the ETUFs, including the EFBWW, were given seats on the committee and were allowed to vote (except on financial issues) (Dølvik 2000). In the early 1990s, it was by no means evident that the industry federations would become central actors in European trade unionism. By giving the sectoral federations a greater role, local unions now could influence matters of sectoral importance within ETUC directly via their European sectoral federations without having to take the longer route via their national confederations. For industry federations such as the EFBWW, this was one stepping stone for a stronger European organization since it was now the sectoral federation's responsibility to develop transnational collective bargaining coordination (Waddington 2006b: 645). The growing importance of the European federation was mirrored at the EFBWW congress in 1991, at which the membership fees were doubled without a negative vote (EFBWW 1991; EFBWW Rep1 2011). Between 1987 and 1994, the affiliation fees were tripled (Platzer and Müller 2009: 564).

Within the EFBWW, the name change to gain ETUC's recognition was followed up by several decisions to broaden the scope of the EFBWW's membership. First, in 1989, Christian unions were allowed to join the EFBWW after the European Christian secretariat was dissolved (EFBWW 2008f: 13). Nationally, the division along religious lines was particularly strong in Belgium and the Netherlands (Sadowski *et al.* 2002). With this decision the EFBWW followed ETUC, which had already opened up to 12 Christian union federations in 1974 (Buschak 2003: 4; Gabaglio 2001). Thus, instead of choosing an exclusive strategy of union building, the EFBWW chose an inclusive strategy in which a variety of members were included based on a concept of joint strength.

Second, in 1990, with Bruno Köbele as the newly elected president of the EFBWW, the geographical scope was broadened to include all countries within the European Free Trade

Agreement (BWI1 2012). Again, ETUC had already admitted EFTA countries and has had EFTA members since its founding year in 1973 (Trade Union Division of the Directorate-General for Information 1985: 2).

Third, in 1991, the EFBWW's General Assembly again decided to reevaluate the geographical membership constrictions and voted to include all construction unions from countries in the Council of Europe (EFBWW 2008f: 13). Thus, with Switzerland joining the EFBWW in 1991, the organization started to become a regional trade union organization that was not exclusively confined to members of the EU. In 1992, the Nordic unions (Finland, Iceland, Norway, and Sweden) joined, and Turkey became a member in 1993 (EFBWW 2008a). According to a high-ranking interview partner, including the Scandinavian unions was a challenging task: *"It became difficult with the Scandinavian unions, which were very active in the international trade union … in the IFBWW. It took many personal talks to gain trust, that the Scandinavian take part"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). The accession of the Nordic members was particularly important for the federation because of their sound financial background: *"Because the Germans and the Belgians and the Dutch, those were the ones that secured the financial foundation of the European federation. […] These six 'classic' countries, the countries that had founded the European Community, [plus Denmark], those were the ones giving financial support"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). Bruno Köbele, president of the EFBWW from 1991 to 1995, emphasized that the German trade union was eager to invest in European representation, since it feared that lesser involvement would endanger nationally established collective bargaining agreements: "*What we can't shape together in Europe brings Germany in a disadvantaged position"* (Kohl 1993: 339). According to Hyman, cooperating internationally became a matter of survival for Western unions (Hyman 2002a: 3).

In 1993, the number of countries represented had increased to 17. With this change of political-geographical scope away from only EC countries toward an association spanning the EFTA countries, the geographical scope and regional distribution of the organization broadened significantly. The integration of the Scandinavian countries also meant that a fixed regional group was part of the EFBWW. Since the seven Danish unions had joined in 1976, the EFBWW now had "triple members" in international organizations: Denmark, Finland, Iceland, Norway, and Sweden were simultaneously members of the EFBWW, the BWI, and the Nordic Federation of Building and Woodworkers, which also coordinates the political activities of their member unions on an international level. With the accession of Austria in 1995, the EFBWW then had a total of

50 member unions spanning from Southern to Northern Europe and including both EC and non-EC countries.

DISCUSSING DEEPER COOPERATION

In the mid-1990s, during the debates on posted work, the EFBWW began to discuss the joint recognition of membership across national union boundaries in order to help posted workers in labor disputes (EFBWW Rep1 2011). For these cases, a guideline for joint recognition was drafted in 1995/1996, but it never gained a more formal status than a recommendation (EFBWW Rep1 2011). However, the Nordic countries had concluded numerous bilateral agreements among each other, whereby the host country's legislation and collective agreements applied to all posted workers (Cremers 2010). Since the mid-1990s, all members of unions within the NFBWW have been able to transfer their membership automatically if they work in another country for more than six months (EFBWW Affiliate4 2012).

The rise of instruments for European industrial relations during the 1990s also gave rise to increased cooperation among the members. One issue was especially important for the EFBWW membership during the 1990s: the possibility of establishing EWCs spurred increased coordination activities among the membership. Although there was now a formal access point for European company bargaining, there were fears that existing regulations might be endangered since several established national rights (e.g., co-determination) were not required (Waddington 2011: 509). A survey by the European Industrial Relations Observatory from 1998 found that *"trade unions are afraid that the development of EWCs could lead to some sort of company trade unionism which might undermine the role of unions, or to the creation of new alliances (e.g. between more prosperous national operations, or between management and higher-skilled or less-unionised workers) which might reduce wider solidarity among workers"* (Pedersini 1998). Despite these reservations, however, the European sectoral federations welcomed the new "industrial relations instrument" EWCs as a means to enhance European solidarity and provided the EFBWW with the mandate to create EWCs (EFBWW Rep1 2011; EFBWW Rep7 2011). The memories of a leading EFBWW representative illustrate the role EWCs played for the development of a European labor identity:

> *"By the way, we played a leading role there. The European Federation had the first European Works Councils […] when there was no clear guideline on that […]. And that was of course extremely helpful, to emphasize tariff unity a bit more in the European*

*countries. Through the discussion of the Works Council representatives among each other, there was a possibility that they said in their countries: 'Why don't we have a 38-hour-week, in Germany they have that […].' The fact that […] the firms which were operating throughout Europe had a joint Works Council, that had added to the harmonization and above all to the realization in different countries, that they are disadvantaged**. That led to a greater willingness to fight, to introduce these issues more into their regional collective agreements. Well, I think, that this, in the European movement, has most contributed to the harmonization of working rules.** And that was helpful, because we [the EFBWW] were able to inform the Works Councils in the multinationals [about regulations]. […] And they were able to uncover cases. There was a case, where the Works Council called the customs office and said 'There is a firm here with us, that can't be right.' Such things happened regularly and increased the 'cleanliness' of the work relationships. That is an achievement of these European Works Councils."* (EFBWW Rep7 2011)

In addition, trade unions in Europe had also begun to attempt initiatives for collective bargaining coordination. Already in the late 1960s and early 1970s the metal sector had attempted to establish cross-border bargaining coordination (Glassner and Pochet 2011; Pernicka and Glassner 2014). In the Nordic countries, the regional union federation Nordisk Metall founded a platform for information exchange on collective bargaining, while a German-speaking alliance of unions in the metalworking and manufacturing sectors (DACH initiative) agreed on joint standards for bargaining rounds (Traxler *et al.* 2008). Almost 20 years later, the DOORN initiative committed the participating unions to a joint minimum bargaining formula in which wage increases should seek to integrate national inflation and productivity growth (Dufresne and Mermet 2002). The following table provides an overview of the existing cross- sectoral bargaining networks.

Table 21: Overview of Cross-Sectoral Collective Bargaining Coordination in Europe and Building and Woodwork
(Dufresne and Mermet 2002; Pernicka and Glassner 2014: 11; Platzer and Müller 2009: 581)

SECTOR	SETTLEMENT COORDINATION	FOUNDING TIME
Cross-Sectoral Metal and manufacturing unions from Germany, Austria, and Switzerland (German-speaking)	▪ DACH initiative: information exchange	Late 1960s
Cross-National/Manufacturing Nordiska Metall (Denmark, Finland, Iceland, Norway, and Sweden)	▪ Bargaining coordination	1970
Cross-Sectoral DOORN agreement (Germany, Belgium, the Netherlands, and Luxembourg)	▪ Commitment to seek, in national bargaining negotiations, increases that fully offset national inflation and productivity growth ▪ Sum of inflation and productivity increases as the target wage increase for national collective bargaining	1998
Cross-Sectoral ETUC	▪ Sum of inflation and productivity increases as the target wage increase for national collective bargaining	1999
Cross-Sectoral IndustriALL (Metal)	▪ Common platform for the cross-border exchange of CB information, the European Collective Bargaining Coordination Network (Eucob@n)	1999
➢ **Building and Woodwork**	▪ Exchange of information on comparative bargaining trends and regulations ▪ Information exchange on general employment standards and social issues (not wage-related)	ca. 1995

Shortly afterward, several European federations began developing information exchange on collective bargaining, most prominently within the network Eucob@n. The metal sector was also a forerunner in non-wage-related coordination (e.g., regarding working time) and pioneered a number of instruments to monitor bargaining rounds and settlements. Instead of establishing European collective bargaining targets as the metal sector had done, the EFBWW members decided on a more informal coordination. This approach differs significantly from other sectors, since the construction affiliates did not agree on any standard bargaining formula (Dufresne and Mermet 2002). The impulse for coordination stemmed from a German initiative, resulting in a project comparing collective bargaining standards in the construction sector (Der Tagesspiegel 1998; Platzer and Müller 2009: 581). Instead of focusing on wage-related issues, the focus of this initial project was on comparing non-wage-related standards. A specialty of the construction sector is the fact that many Western countries have national paritarian social funds to mediate

the effects of sector-related labor flexibility (Laux 2008a: 9). Thus, the starting point of the first coordination attempt was to exchange data on these funds and – in the long run – find common ground for European paritarian funds. For example, an initial result of this information exchange was that Dutch employers contributed to the German paid leave funds of their German employees, and vice versa (Der Tagesspiegel 1998). At the EFBWW General Assembly in 1999, the EFBWW affiliates voted to synchronize their collective bargaining terms, but only bilaterally, not with EFBWW coordination (Platzer and Müller 2009: 581). For the EFBWW coordinator Laux, the conferences and Social Dialogues surrounding this decision were *"an important milestone […] in certain aspects we are going ahead on the thorny path of coordinating European collective bargaining"* (Laux 2001: 4). However, the affiliates in general seemed to be reluctant to established fixed rules and – as a decentralized sector of small businesses - favored a *"bottom-up"* approach*,* as an interviewee from the sector highlighted in an article by Dufresne and Mermet (2002: 18). The same authods also cite an interview with EFBWW Secretary General Harrie Bijen (2000-2007), who argued *"that the standard must be "sensed by the membership, and cannot be imposed from above"* (2002: 18). An external observer remembered the meeting where a comparative study on wages in Europe was presented: "*The whole attempt to achieve not only comparability, but also cooperation, was followed by a deafening silence. There is no coming through there*" (CLR Member2 2011). The EFBWW is viewed as a forum for exchange and information on employer strategies and government regulation rather than a coordinator of fixed collective bargaining regulations. The external observer noted, "*I know it is one of the hottest topics, where they differ completely*" (CLR Member2 2011).

Meanwhile, after the German IG BAU had taken the initial steps, the EFBWW Standing Committees on building and woodwork soon took over the task of comparing wages and wage structures. Today, both Standing Committees regularly have comparative bargaining trends on their agenda, but without a standard coordinating rule. As an alternative, issues discussed concern more general aspects of working life, such as pension age, precarious work, and working time (EFBWW 2015b). With this strategy, the EFBWW has focused on exchanging information concerning those issues where members could benefit from "best practice" experience.

In summary, the logic of membership during the 1980s and 1990s was characterized by a growing diversity among the members and the perception that coordinating joint standpoints was both beneficial and necessary. Members from the Christian and communist federations were

integrated into the EFBWW, and the regional and political heterogeneity within the Federation grew. At the same time, the EFBWW now had members that were represented in triple European structures (the NFBWW, the IFBWW, and the EFBWW), enhancing the coordination needs within the federation. The development of the European Single Market and the upcoming economic and monetary integration led to increased activities among the affiliates, such as in the sharing of collective bargaining information or joint recognition of membership. However, a rationale of national autonomy prevailed, which shows in the affiliate's position on collective bargaining agreements.

5.3.4 ADMINISTRATION: LEADERSHIP AND AUTONOMY

A NEWSDESK IN BRUSSELS

When the affiliates decided to enlarge the EFBWWC's responsibilities during the late 1970s and early 1980s, one of the major discussion points was whether or not the secretary should receive full-time status and more staff. As Table 22 shows, there were four options for working time arrangements, and the affiliates differed in their will to strengthen the secretariat (EFBWWC 1977, 1978b, 1978d). In 1982, the affiliates found a compromise that maintained the secretary's position as a part-time task but added one administrative staff member to the team. The EFBWWC now had its own secretariat in Brussels.

Table 22: Options for Working Time of Secretariat for a New European Construction Sector Trade Union Federation (EFBWWC 1978d)

Members	Administration
Italy, the Netherlands, Luxembourg, Denmark	Secretary general: 1 Administration: 1
Germany	Secretary general: 1 Administration: 0
France, the UK	Secretary general: 0.5 Administration: 0
Belgium	Secretary general: 0.5 Administration: 1
➢ **Result EFBWWC 1982**	**Secretary general: 0.5** **Administration: 1**

Enrico Kirschen became the secretary of the EFBWWC that year. Enrico Kirschen had been a member of the EESC in his position as a delegate of the Italian NEAI-UIL since 1974, and the Italian federation in particular had endorsed his candidature (Economic and Social Committee of the European Communities 1975: 31; EFBWWC 1978d). With this experience, he was a classical

Euro-diplomat, experienced in the Brussels scene and *"well acquainted with European problems"* (EFBWWC 1978d). He was, according to one observer, *"a really nice guy, who was mainly active in the Economic and Social Committee of the EC (EESC) at that time and has mainly financed himself via this Economic and Social Committee. He was released from his duties by the Italians in terms of remuneration [to work for the EFBWW]"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). Members of the EESC do not receive any remuneration, but allowances for meetings and travel costs are reimbursed (European Economic and Social Committee 2012: 10). When the Italian federation proposed Kirschen's candidature, it was under the condition that his seat as the Italian member of the EESC was renewed (EFBWWC 1978d). In practice, this indicates that although the EFBWW's financed its own secretary general at that time, the EC reimbursed at least parts of the additional costs. This setting may have set the tone for the administration, which was partly dependent upon external financing in its daily work.

Table 23: Nationalities of Secretary Generals of the Joint Committee (1958–1981) and the EFBWW (1974–2014) (EFBWW 2008a, 2015a)

	Year	Full-Time Equivalent	Secretary General	Affiliate	Location
Joint Committee	1958–1964	0.5	Heinz Umrath	Netherlands, Bouwbond NVV (today FNV Bouw)	Amsterdam
	1964–1969	0.5	Werner Schütz	Germany, IG Bau-Steine-Erden	Frankfurt
	1969–1974	0.5	Juan Fernandez	Belgium, Centrale Générale	Brussels Centrale Générale
EFBWW(C)	1974–1981	0.5	Juan Fernandez	Belgium, Centrale Générale	Brussels Centrale Générale
	1981–1987	**1**	Enrico Kirschen	Italy, FeNEAL-UIL	**Brussels EFBWW**
	1988–1999	1	Jan Cremers	Netherlands, Bouw en Houtbond FNV (today FNV Bouw)	Brussels EFBWW
	1999–2007	1	Harrije Bijen	Netherlands, Hout- en Bouwbond CNV (today CNV Hout en Bouw)	Brussels EFBWW
	2007–	1	Sam Hägglund	Sweden, Svenska Byggnads	Brussels EFBWW

With this first independent secretariat in Brussels, the administration slowly began to take on a greater role within the EFBWW. However, in the 1980s, the EFBWW secretariat's major task remained as a "newsdesk" for all European topics concerning the sector. As one interview partner remembered, *"Today we have the internet and we have access to much more European*

information. That was not the case in the 1980s. […] The EFBWW works in seven languages. In other sectors, Metal and so on, two or three – but with us seven. […] There was always a takeaway for us" (EFBWW Rep6 2011).

ACTIVE LEADERSHIP AND GOAL IMPLEMENTATION

When the EFBWW began to integrate new members, the administration of the federation also started to change. In 1991, Bruno Köbele from Germany became president of the organization. At the congress of the same year, a decision was made to enlarge the office with four extra staff members: two for administrative aspects and one person each for the woodworking and building sector (EFBWW 2008a: 14).

In 1988, Jan Cremers became secretary general when Enrico Kirschen retired. Cremers' appointment together with Bruno Köbeles' strong European role marked a turning point in the EFBWW's administration. One interview partner recalled this appointment as a defining shift, stating that *"Jan really stirred things up"* (BWI1 2012) and that *"[h]e was the 'new dynamic man.' For the first time, there was something like a European perspective. Before him, it was more or less 'don't know how, don't know what.' And with Jan the realms of influence became more apparent"* (BWI1 2012). A retired interviewee who remembers these times also mentioned this shift: *"So before [the eighties] you had another kind of secretary"* (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). In terms of political agenda, to Cremers the *"fight against social dumping"* was the core issue during the 1990s, in particular the guarantee of nationally established labor rights for all construction workers and general social security issues (Cremers 1998: 339). According to one EFBWW staff member, "[*Jan Cremers] was very active. On the lobbying dimension, on the trade union dimension vis-à-vis ETUC and vis-à-vis the affiliates. And in the founding phase of the EWCs – he was able to fulfill everything*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012b). Another interview partner described the leading officials before Cremers as *"another generation. A lot was different"* (EFBWW Rep6 2011). An interview partner with leading functions in the EFBWW emphasized the impression of change: *"Jan Cremers was the one who brought the Federation forward the most"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). An interviewed staff member described the changed self-perception of the new Brussels office leading to greater autonomy of the administration: *"If you draw a very long line I would say in the early days of the EFBWW's development and the development of the office here in Brussels, from the mid-1980s, there was a lot of autonomy. And the secretary general said to his*

president: 'Look, you're sitting there and I'm sitting here [in Brussels], I'm doing the daily work and we'll discuss the rest later'" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

Cremers' vision for the EFBWW was one of a flexible network with short decision-making structures with the EFBWW's office as an enabler of collaboration among the affiliates: "*Cooperation in the EFBWW is useful when there is little hierarchy and bureaucracy. If we in the union movement want to be able to intervene swiftly then we must keep searching for the right forms of delegation and coordination, for efficient communications, and aim to become 'lean and mean'"* (Cremers 1997: 637). Based on these descriptions, the secretary general of the 1990s represented a desire for change, quick decisions, and proactive leadership, which was a very different understanding of the administration's role than that of previous years.

This leadership role was enhanced with ETUC's reform of 1991. With this change, the sectoral union federations were able to increase their European importance not only within ETUC but also vis-à-vis their national affiliates. According to a high-level interview partner active in the EFBWW during the time of recognition by ETUC, *"This recognition by ETUC, it gave us real independence, meaning the freedom to be active in the building and woodworking sector"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). At the same time, the early 1990s not only changed the administrative tide of the EFBWW but of the European trade union organization in general. With ETUC's new Secretary General Emilio Gabaglio, the ETUC's "*tired, routinized leadership, committed to a modest lobbying role"* was replaced with a much more ambitious leading team (Martin and Ross 1995: 13).

The EFBWW's administration initiated numerous activities by, for example, creating a "think tank" for European issues in the construction sector: the European Institute for Construction Labor Research (CLR Member1 2011). One member of the EFBWW is always on the board of this research support network, with about 500 members across Europe. This enabled the EFBWW to support broader discussions on the future of the construction sector, collective bargaining, or posted work without having to adhere to the more formal rules of the EFBWW (CLR Member2 2011)**.** The network publishes a quarterly newsletter on construction research and organizes seminars and workshops. The advantage of such a network, as one interview partner described, is that the discussion culture within CLR organized seminars is much more open in comparison to EFBWW meetings (CLR Member1 2011). Beginning in 1990, the EFBWW also invited

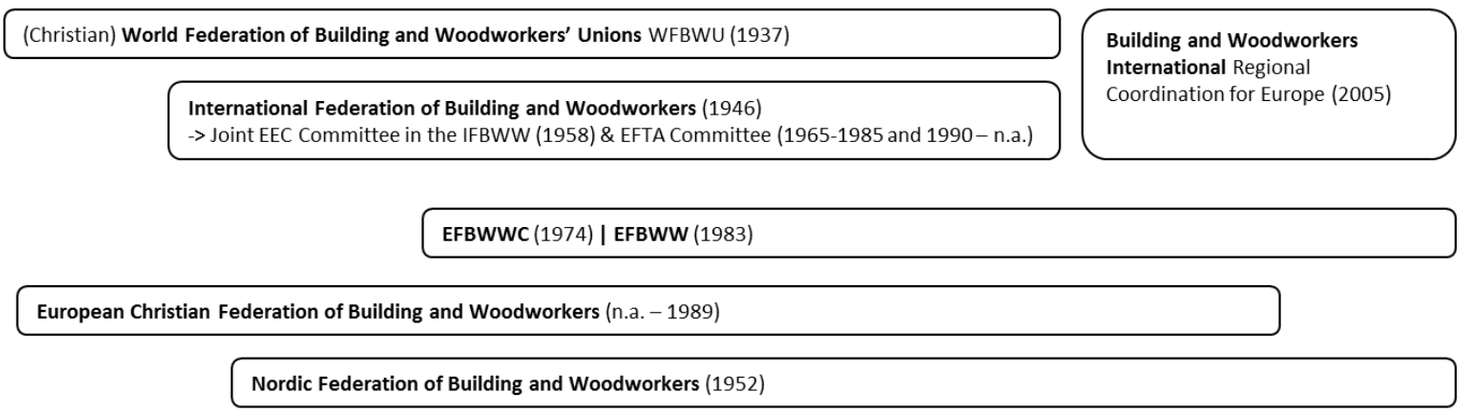
colleagues from member unions to work on joint projects for short periods of approximately three to four months (EFBWW Rep1 2011).

From 1991 onward, the EFBWW administration also intensified its coordinating role with the so-called "EFBWW Multiprojects" (EFBWW Rep4 2012b; EFBWW Rep9 2012). The initial idea of this approach was to coordinate company representatives and information on sectoral issues all over Europe in order to establish multinational works councils (EFBWW & IG BAU 2004: 11). Some interview partners recalled that the EFBWW administration had played a leading role and ha already begun to negotiate European consultation rights in 1991 (EFBWW Rep1 2011; EFBWW Rep7 2011), which resulted in one EWC before the directive came into force in 1994 (ETUI 2016). The EFBWW used the additional Commission funds to promote company agreements in the sector: *"[In particular in the field of European Works Councils], the EFBWW came off well. And all our proposals were accepted"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011).

After the EWC Directive had come into force, the EFBWW organized a network of company representatives in the EFBWW Multiproject Coordinators Group to network, coordinate the EWC work, and exchange information (EFBWW 2008a: 23). For two years, the EFBWW also had a full-time employee to coordinate these multiprojects (EFBWW & IG BAU 2004: 11). In these projects, the EFBWW encouraged and supported the organization of migrant workers on transnational construction sites (Cremers 2001a). This, as one interviewee recollected, "*was a chance for us to be seen and to provide a service, to take care of workplace security and be there as a point of contact*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012b). One EFBWW representative recounted the boost in these kinds of projects with the new administration and recounts that "*In the 1990s"* much more multiprojects were conducted than in the Noughties (EFBWW Rep9 2012). In addition, at the General Assembly in 1995, the EFBWW decided to intensify the coordination on transnational sites (Gross 2001: 37). Two pilot projects in Denmark/Sweden and Germany were selected, which concluded with a list of "best practice" examples for so-called "Eurosite" cooperation and were followed up with a number of Commission-funded projects (European Commission, DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2015; Platzer and Müller 2009). One interviewee described the secretary general's ability to receive funds: *"He had a lot of influence in the Commission and was able to design projects which were co-financed by the Commission"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011).

At the same time, the fall of the Berlin Wall also had implications for international trade union work in the building and woodworking sector. The new colleagues in the East were supposed to be strengthened and supported. However, this task was not taken over by the EFBWW but rather by the IFBWW, which was traditionally responsible for building up union structures and conducting solidarity work. The Eastern European countries had not been admitted to the EFBWW yet and were thus responsibility of the IFBWW. After the IFBWW's European Committee had been laid to rest in 1985, it took up its work again in 1990 with the task of coordinating trade union development in the Eastern European countries (BWI1 2012). Thus, during the 1990s the European administrative structures were tripled, and the administration of the EFBWW, the IFBWW (later called BWI), and the NFBWW had to take care to establish independent realms of influence that would not interfere with the other European partners in the sector.

Figure 4: Parallel Structures of Trade Unions in the Building and Woodworking Sector in Europe
(Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung 2009; Rütters and Zimmermann 2005)



The triple or even quadruple structures that some members had to fulfill made it difficult to maintain an overview: "*In Geneva they say, 'That's how it is done, and these are our positions,' and in Brussels someone else said something else. The coordination wasn't always that good.* […] *And we said, on the European level, we need to know if we're implementing the same activities which are also implemented by the BWI via other trade unions. That wasn't easy I must say, and in particular since the Christian federation also had their own federation. They had their own preferred organizations in Middle and Eastern Europe: Solidarnosc, Podrepa, Alfa Cartel … That doesn't strengthen the unions"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011). In order to define their respective responsibilities, the three federations thus initiated a regular dialogue from 1990 onward in which they discussed their cooperation (EFBWW 2008a: 25). This was even more important since

the German Köbele had been EFBWW president from 1991 to 1995 and also became president of the BWI from 1993 to 1997. For another interviewee, however, this rotation of union officials between the European and international federations also led to an appeasement*: "The dissonance between the two organizations was less pronounced when Köbele also became President of the International Federation – the discord was united in one person and there were no more problems"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011).

In 1995, the Swedish union leader Owe Bengtsberg was elected president, symbolizing the Swedish commitment to the European federation. In the same year, the office was enlarged again to include a staff member for health and safety topics following the increased significance of these issues for the federation (Eisenbach 2006). The health and safety strategy consisted of gathering information, coordinating national member strategies, lobbying, campaigning, and negotiating within the Social Dialogue (Cremers 2011). Rolf Gehring, a health and safety specialist at the EFBWW, recalled that *"when the European social policy was first created, health and safety matters at the work place was rather an exclusive topic"* (Gehring 2001: 6). The EFBWW administration used this specialized access point to enhance its lobbying activities by, for example, suggesting multilingual security information on construction sites or proposing security committees (Cremers 1991: 154f). The first construction sector-related Directive on the politically *"less sensitive"* issue of health and safety was viewed as an *"opportunity to argue the case for greater coordination*" according to Cremers (Cremers 2001a: 5). A major push factor for this strategic choice was the realization of the danger of asbestos and the emotional importance of this topic for construction workers (Kazan-Allen 2000). With the addition of an officer for health and safety issues, the EFBWW administration was able to set the agenda on issues such as carcinogenic work environments, health protection and prevention of accidents, and more general environmental issues (EFBWW 2010). A further dimension in the health and safety field thus enhanced the administration's intermediary role as a goal implementer. Since this issue area was both highly specialized and immediately important for its affiliates, the administration was able to carve out a genuine benefit of European cooperation for its members. In addition to its work on company representation, the initiation of social dialogue, and increasing work on health and safety issues, the EFBWW's secretary general was at the core of lobbying initiatives for the Posting of Workers Directive (Druker 1998; Lillie and Greer 2007; Sörries 1997). In a study on European labor bargaining, an ETUC interviewee even stated, "*the Posting of Workers*

Directive was basically their [the EFBWW's] Directive" (Seeliger and Wagner 2016: 12). These activities surrounding the Posting of Workers Directive gave the administration a new position as central lobbying organization in Brussels vis-à-vis its members, which from then on saw the EFBWW as "their" lobbying institution (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012; EFBWW Affiliate5 2012; EFBWW Rep7 2011; Leeuw 2012).

In summary, the administrative logic of the 1980s and 1990s was characterized by increasing independence in the Brussels office and an outspoken and active unionist figure at the center of the EFBWW administration. The leadership of the EFBWW office used the upsurge in European industrial relations instruments to establish cooperation projects at the European level. The autonomous position was enhanced by the structural reform within ETUC, which provided the sectoral representation with a stronger voice. At the same time, the parallel structures of European unionism in the sector made it necessary for the EFBWW administration to define its role in contrast with the solidarity work of the IFBWW, which had been revived in Europe after the fall of the Berlin Wall.

Table 24: Role of Administration mid 1980s to 1990s

Examples	Role of Administration	Organizational Mode	Role of Transnational Organization
"from the mid-1980s, there was a lot of autonomy. And the Secretary General said to his president: 'Look, you're sitting there and I'm sitting here [in Brussels], I'm doing the daily work and we'll discuss the rest later.'" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a) *"He was the new dynamic man. For the first time, there was something like a European perspective." (BWI1 2012)* *"[He] was the one who brought the Federation forward the most."* (EFBWW Rep7 2011) *"This recognition by ETUC [in 1991], it gave us real independence"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011) health and safety as *"opportunity to argue the case for greater coordination*" (Cremers 2001a: 5).	Proactive, large degree of autonomy Coordination of networks Negotiation in the Social Dialogue and EWCs Lobbying (Posted Work, health and safety) Information service for affiliates (e.g., collective bargaining coordination) Division of labor between the IFBWW (solidarity work) and the EFBWW (information and coordination)	International negotiation of (non-)binding standards	**Coordination, limited steering functions (3–4)**

5.4 BALANCING FREE MOVEMENT AND PROTECTIONISM: THE NOUGHTIES

5.4.1 WEATHERING CHALLENGES: THE EFBWW AS A COORDINATOR WITH LIMITED STEERING FUNCTIONS

Over the years, the EFBWW has maintained and deepened its organizational role of coordination with limited steering functions and maintained the mode of negotiating non-binding standards. The EFBWW sees itself as a coordinator of European (BWI1 2012) lobbying work, particularly regarding (a) the regulation of free movement of labor and services, (b) health and safety issues, and (c) representing sectoral interests in the European Social Dialogue. In 2005, the BWI was founded as a unifying organization from the IFBWW and the Communist World Federation of Building and Woodworkers union (BWI 2006a). According to one EFBWW representative, in contrast with the BWI, the EFBWW's role is not about solidarity work for weaker unions: *"It´s about coordination, coming to a European standpoint and influencing the EU and doing social dialogue. It´s not about one union or a number of unions helping other unions. That´s more BWI business"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Another affiliate stated, "*The EFBWW does a very good job in Brussels influencing people, lobbying, meeting people*" (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). Others said, *"EFBWW is a kind of lobby organization"* (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012), and *"You can say we outsourced the European lobby work to the EFBH* (EFBWW Affiliate7 2012). Another affiliate added, "*The EFBWW has the organizational role of coordinating common goals among the affiliates in order to find common lobbying positions"* (EFBWW Affiliate6 2012). This also fits with the general strategy of the EFBWW, which one EFBWW officer explained: *"Our instruments [to achieve political goals] are foremost lobbying with the European Commission and on the national level"* (van der Straeten 2008). In terms of policies, health and safety and legislation related to the free movement of workers and services remain the top issues for the Federation (Cremers *et al.* 2007; EFBWW 2010; Eisenbach 2006). The EFBWW's mandate for European negotiations is indirectly implied in Article 11 of its statutes, which states that *"the Executive Committee, acting on a proposal of the […] Management Committee, shall adopt internal regulations by a simple majority"* (EFBWW 2007b). Although this regulation does not explicitly grant negotiation rights to the EFBWW, it indicates the implicit willingness of the affiliates to permit independent dialogue with the employers (Eurofound 2015: 60).

Apart from the lobbying work, the EFBWW is also viewed as a "*short line to Brussels*" providing information on sectoral and industrial policy (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). In this position, the EFBWW fulfills the organizational service of information providers on new and important topics concerning the sector (Leeuw 2012). Apart from these tasks, the EFBWW's activities concentrate on coordinating European company representation (Clarke *et al.* 2003; Dufresne 2011; EFBWW 2008a: 12; EFBWW Rep8 2011; Johannson 2012; Laux 2008a). The EFBWW also coordinates information exchange on collective bargaining but does not have any steering capacities in this matter (EFBWW 2015b; Laux 2001, 2006, 2008b).

Table 25: Development of the Organizational Mode of the EFBWW (Noughties)

	Main Tasks	Organizational Mode	Role of Transnational Organization
Noughties	▪ Negotiation of non-binding standards in Social Dialogue (and joint projects with employer federations) ▪ Coordination of EWC representation ▪ Lobbying for European labor legislation (e.g., posted work, health, and security) ▪ Information (e.g., industrial policy, collective bargaining coordination)	International negotiation of (mainly non-)binding standards	**Coordination, limited steering functions (3–4)**
	▪ *"It´s about coordination, coming to a European standpoint and influencing the EU and doing social dialogue." (EFBWW Rep8 2011).* ▪ *"Coordination of common goals in all countries, education on EWCs and to get guidelines. Health & security is big issue in EFBWW, here we can find common ground." (Johannson 2012)* ▪ *"influencing people, lobbying, meeting people." (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012)* ▪ *"EFBWW is a kind of lobby organization." (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012)* ▪ *"Specialized in lobby work. […] they give us quite a lot of information on new topics."* (Leeuw 2012)		

The following sections explain this organizational outcome via the interplay between the logics of influence, membership, and administration: (1) the European construction unions faced dangers to national union autonomy from European legislation, combined with the continuing opportunity to receive funding from the European Commission for specific issues (influence); (2) the EFBWW's organizational form was shaped by a faster growing and more heterogeneous membership base than ever that was at once eager to defend the autonomy of national social models and occupied with mergers and declining membership rates at home (membership); and

(3) the EFBWW's organizational form was developed by a continuously active administration that used European Commission funding to implement the goals of the federation (administration).

5.4.2 INFLUENCE: LOBBYING TO RESTORE NATIONAL AUTONOMY

The Noughties were characterized by accelerating integration in economic issues and deepening interdependence in employment policies. Three major developments influenced the European landscape in the Noughties: the implementation of the European Monetary Union, the accession of 12 new member countries between 2004 and 2007, and the financial crisis, which hit the construction sector hard. In terms of industrial relations, new regulations for company representation, four ECJ cases, and the debate surrounding posted work and the Service Directive shaped the setting for the EFBWW's development.

Beginning with the European Employment Strategy (EES) in the late 1990s, the EU member states introduced several measures to enhance employment cooperation. The EES, which had was intended to coordinate employment policies among the member states, provided increased incentive for the social partners to make their positions heard at the European level. The "Lisbon Strategy," devised in 2000, was accompanied in 2003 by the introduction of a social partner advisory board: the Tripartite Social Summit. In the same year, the Treaty of Nice was ratified. In terms of European social partner involvement, the treaty altered little (Degryse 2013: 104). Instead, the treaty granted the member states the option to implement directives through social partner negotiations (Article 137 TFEU). The changes in the Treaty of Lisbon, concluded in 2007 and ratified in 2009, were much more significant. It enlarged the employment and social policy areas in which qualified majority voting was required. Social partner involvement in the Tripartite Summit was given additional recognition (Article 152 TFEU). The EFBWW welcomed the Treaty of Lisbon and the accompanying Charter of Fundamental Rights since it set out to level the *"playing field of social rights and fair competition"* (EFBWW n.a. [2010]). However, despite the enhanced options for including social issues in the legal framework of the EU, the way in which these social rights should be enforced was highly disputed (Bieler 2006; Bieler and Erne 2014; Busemeyer *et al.* 2008; Dølvik and Visser 2009; Taylor and Mathers 2002). As a representative of the construction sector with a highly mobile workforce, the EFBWW was heavily affected by the

intensifying discussions on balancing the free movement of labor and services and safeguarding national social models against social dumping.

In the mid-2000s, the European political tide shifted to a conservative/liberal majority after years of a social democrat/labor majority. The underlying assumption is that social democratic parties establish a more worker-friendly climate, enabling unions to thrive (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]) as, for example, the industrial relations instruments introduced by the Delors Commission indicate. From 2004 onwards, both the European parliament and the Commission president were from a conservative/liberal faction.

Table 26: Leading Party in the EU Parliament

Parliamentary Term	Social Democratic/Labor Party Largest Fraction?
1979	Yes
1984	Yes
1989	Yes
1994	Yes
1999	No
2004	No
2009	No
2014	No

Table 27: Presidents of the European Commission

Year	President	Social Democratic/Labor Party	Years (red: Social Democratic/Labor Party)
	Jean Monnet*		
1958–1967	Walter Hallstein	No (Christian Democrat)	9
1967–1970	Jean Rey	No (Liberal Democrat)	3
1970–1972	Franco Maria Malfatti	No (Christian Democrat)	2
1972–1973	Sicco Mansholt	Yes (Socialist)	1
1973–1977	François-Xavier Ortoli	No (Christian Democrat)	4
1977–1981	Roy Jenkins	Yes (Socialist)	4
1981–1985	Gaston Thorn	No (Liberal Democrat)	4
1985–1995	Jacques Delors	Yes (Socialist)	10
1995–1999	Jacques Santer	No (Christian Democrat)	4
1999	Manuel Marin (interim)	Yes (Socialist)	
1999–2004	Romano Prodi	Yes (Socialist)	5
2004–2014	Manuel Barroso	No (Christian Democrat)	8
2014–	Jean-Claude Juncker	No (Christian Democrat)	2

*President of the High Authority of the European Economic and Steel Community

In the following years, a Commission proposal for the Service Directive, four ECJ cases, and the financial crisis put enormous pressure on the European trade union movement.

SERVICE DIRECTIVE

The "Bolkestein Directive," first brought forward by liberal Commissioner for the Internal Market Frits Bolkestein in 2004, had foreseen a "home country principle," meaning that services could have been applied based on the regulations of the country of origin. For trade unions, this version

of the Service Directive would have inevitably meant a race to the bottom in which services could be provided at the costs of the lowest-paying member state. For the EFBWW affiliates, their nationally established social models were at stake. During the negotiations, the EFBWW followed a two-tiered lobbying strategy.

First, the EFBWW assembled its affiliates in order to lobby their national governments and exert pressure on ETUC to find a common position for the European labor movement. Originally, ETUC had not been concerned with the issue and the EFBWW assembled its national affiliates to exert pressure on the responsible ETUC administration (EFBWW Rep2 2011). Within ETUC, the EFBWW was able to provide important expertise on the implications for the construction sector. As a result, the EFBWW was able to successfully insert its sectoral position into ETUC's position (Arnold 2008: 16). This input in turn strengthened the EFBWW's perception as a forerunner for other sectors and a strong representative on the European level (Erne 2008: 95). The mobilization preceding the directive then followed in the footsteps of the mobilization concerning posted work: ETUC, the EFBWW, and other federations rallied their forces with major demonstrations in Brussels and Strasbourg in 2004 and 2005 and continuous lobbying work with the Commission (EFBWW Rep2 2011; ETUC 2006).

Second, the EFBWW forged a coalition with the employer federation FIEC to make the sectoral position heard. An interview partner describes how the EFBWW's political network together with FIEC enabled the EFBWW to take a forerunner position: *"We have the advantage that we have many contacts in the European Parliament and in the Commission […]. For example, when the Service Directive was prepared we had a discussion with one of the civil servants at the Commission, one of those that transcribed the debate […]. And that was five months before it was made public. And FIEC and we had a talk with him and he explained to us what the directive would contain. So we knew five months in advance what would be approaching. […] So we were the first federation that published a position paper"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011). In 2004, an additional working group on employment was set up within the Social Dialogue, strengthening the focus on joint actions concerning free movement and EU enlargement (Cremers 2006b: 7; Laux 2006: 13). The Service Directive then spurred a number of joint statements and recommendations on the interpretation of the free movement of trade (European Commission 2016). A leading EFBWW official explained the cooperative nature of these Social Dialogues with the threat of legislation: *"If they don´t see anything bad coming from the Commission, then it´s not that likely*

that they want to talk with us" (EFBWW Rep8 2011). This has been the case from the very beginnings of the Social Dialogue, as former Secretary General Jan Cremers recounted: *"the will to negotiate came about more rapidly if there was a threat of legislation"* (Cremers 2006b: 4).

The European Parliament eventually excluded the home country principle, partly based on the massive pressure from the construction sector (Arnold 2008; Cremers 2006a; Dølvik and Ødegård 2009; Seeliger and Wagner 2016). Similar to the Posting Directive strategy, the Service Directive lobbying strategy thus strengthened the EFBWW's role as a lobbying partner for its national affiliates. This necessity to engage in European-level lobbying intensified when several rulings by the European Court of Justice severely shook the structure of European industrial relations.

EUROPEAN COURT OF JUSTICE RULINGS AND THE ENFORCEMENT DIRECTIVE

In the aftermath of EU enlargement, from May 2007 until December 2008, four cases landed before the ECJ that reinterpreted the Posted Workers Directive: these cases were Laval, Viking, Rüffert, and Luxembourg. More than a quarter of posted workers have a job in the construction sector, making the Posting of Workers Directive a central legislation for the industry (IDEA Consult and ECORYS Netherlands 2011: 168). The gist of the cases concerned the balance between two principles: the freedom of cross-border movement (e.g., to provide services as a foreign firm in a host country) and the fundamental right to take collective action for posted workers and host country workers alike (e.g., to force service providers by strike to guarantee host country conditions). Although the ECJ ruled in the Viking case that the right to collective action must be guaranteed, this right only applies when it does not interfere disproportionally with the employer's freedom to provide service (European Commission Legal Service 2008b). A couple of days later, the Laval case ruling confirmed and strengthened this perspective and significantly altered the setting for European trade unions. The Laval ruling gave the right of firms to freedom of movement precedence over the right of unions to initiate a strike (European Commission Legal Service 2008a). The Laval case especially concerned the EFBWW, since it emanated from a dispute in the building sector. In a strategy paper following the rulings, the EFBWW concludes: *"To put it bluntly, the judgments give reasons to question whether what we thought were important and lasting trade union victories in the history of EU social legislation – the Posting Directive and the outcome of the Service Directive process – now in one fatal blow are erased"* (EFBWW 2008b: 3). ETUC also harshly criticized the rulings, stating that the Laval

ruling *"amounts to a license for social dumping, and key features of national industrial relations systems face being superseded by the free movement provisions."* (ETUC 2013a).

A further ruling in the construction sector, the Rüffert case, concerned the obligation of firms to comply with nationally negotiated standards when applying for public tenders. The ECJ ruled that requirements to pay collectively agreed-upon wages would discriminate against foreign firms, which could compete by providing services at a lower cost (via lower wages). After the long fight for a Posted Workers Directive, this ruling enraged the EFBWW: *"It is evident from the Laval and Rüffert Cases that the ECJ has embarked on an interpretation of the Posting of Workers Directive to the sole benefit of the employers' freedom to provide services. […] It should […] be clear to everyone involved that these two judgments will have serious implications in all Member States, and in particular for the construction sector"* (EFBWW 2008d: 5). The Luxembourg case further strengthened the ECJ's interpretation by condemning Luxembourg for transposing the Posting of Workers Directive into national law in a way that requires firms to comply with Luxembourg regulations for posted workers in Luxembourg.

Table 28: ECJ Rulings – The "Laval Quartet"

Case	Ruling	Issue
Viking 2008	The right to collective action must be guaranteed, but only if it does not interfere disproportionally with the employer's freedom to provide service	Host country principle of posted worker directive vs. freedom of service
Laval 2008	Right of firms to freedom of movement takes precedence over the right of unions to initiate a strike	Host country principle of posted work directive vs. freedom of service
Rüffert 2008	Requirements in public tenders to pay collectively agreed-upon wages would discriminate against foreign firms that could compete by providing services at a lower cost	Working conditions in public procurement vs. freedom of service
Luxembourg 2008	Condemned Luxembourg for transposing the Posting of Workers Directive into national law in a way that requires firms to comply with Luxembourg regulations for posted workers in Luxembourg	Host country principle of posted work directive vs. freedom of service

For the EFBWW, the question now was how to react to these rulings. As a trade unionist from an affiliate recounted, these rulings "*spurred up European cooperation*" (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). For one EFBWW representative, the rulings were the key to understanding the importance of the EFBWW's lobbying work: "*in parts at least of the federation understood the European dimension of what they [the EFBWW administration] were doing"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). The "Laval quartet," as the rulings are also called, deepened the divide between supporters of European market integration and EU skeptics, as described by former EU Commissioner Mario

Monti: *"Between 2007 and 2008 the European Court of Justice decisions […] revived an old split that had never been healed: the divide between advocates of greater market integration and those who feel that the call for economic freedoms and for breaking up regulatory barriers is code for dismantling social rights protected at national level"* (Monti 2010: 68). For the EFBWW, its raison d'être – maintaining the national autonomy of its members – was again at play. Thus, the EFBWW used a twofold lobbying strategy: first, the EFBWW tried to insert its sectoral positions into ETUC's strategy by forging an alliance with the transport workers' and agricultural workers' federations, which were equally affected by labor mobility (EFBWW 2013b, 2013c; EFBWW & EFFAT 2012; Seeliger and Wagner 2016); and second, the EFBWW lobbied the EU institutions independently, but at the same time continued its pragmatic approach to bipartite dialogue and drafted joint opinions with the employer federation in order to receive stronger recognition within the Commission on cross-national issues (EFBBW & FIEC 2011, 2012).

For the EFBWW, the basic route was clear: the rulings increased the incentive to push for hard law and, in effect, a renewed revision of the Posted Workers Directive: *"This calls for a serious reassessment from the part of EFBWW, including strategies to achieve in-depth modifications in the current state of Community law"* (EFBWW 2008c: 6). Sam Hägglund, General Secretary of the EFBWW, was clearly in favor of amending the Posting Directive in order to prevent interpretations such as Laval and enhance the abilities of member states to enforce equal treatment (EFBWW 2009b). For the EFBWW, it was central to strengthen the ability of the EU members to enforce the posting regulations nationally (EFBWW 2013c; EFBWW & EFFAT 2012). However, the EFBWW did not want to install a new enforcement directive for the Posted Workers Directive at any cost and opposed compromises that would potentially weaken the old regulations.

With this position, the cooperation between the EFBWW and ETUC on a revision of the Posting of Workers Directive ("Enforcement Directive") was conflictual, as Seeliger and Wagner have described in a study of this internal decision-making process. ETUC seemed to be willing to accept smaller improvements and engage in further dialogue even if the results were not hard-law regulations, whereas the sectoral federations EFFAT (agriculture), ETF (transport), and the EFBWW did not want "*an agreement at all costs*" as one trade unionist was cited (Seeliger and Wagner 2016: 14). Since the EFBWW had very similar issues to take into consideration as the transport and agricultural sectors, the three federations rallied their forces within ETUC and tried

to influence the labor association's position jointly (EFBWW 2013b; EFBWW & EFFAT 2012). The EFBWW positioned itself against voluntary agreements: "*In the light of the new political circumstances, the ETUC and its affiliates should be prepared to use those arguments, in order to push their agenda for a social dimension of Europe. The goal should be to achieve hard-law amendments, instead of opting for soft-law declarations and non-binding social protocols"* (EFBWW 2008c: 6). Two years before, the EFBWW had already opted out of the cross-sectoral discussions on an agreement on crystalline silica dust, arguing that only legislation could ensure harmonized regulation (Pochet 2009: 53). One EFBWW representative has been quoted as saying, "*You pour a lot of water into your wine, but there is an agreement. Will it be beneficial? Well, that's another issue*" (Seeliger and Wagner 2016: 16). As a result, the EFBWW did not agree on a compromise and labeled the resulting directive "*[a] disappointing agreement with low ambitions*" (EFBWW 2013c).

The rulings not only led to frictions within the trade union movement regarding how to react adequately, but also in the previously rather pragmatic relationship with FIEC. An EFBWW representative described in greater detail how these rulings altered the way the organization cooperated with the employers: *"Well, I found that the agreements we made in some sense with the European building employers became a bit obsolete; the ones related to posting, because the posting situation changed and the situation regarding fundamental rights changed dramatically with the four judgments. And that meant that all of the organization had to refocus on these judgments and restoring the rights and it meant also that – well, regarding posting, especially social dialogue was refocused and they had to work very much on these matters by ourselves towards the European institutions, because the employers were having a different opinion on this"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). However, despite these reservations, the EFBWW and FIEC continued their talks until another event led the construction sector to focus on common issues.

CRISIS

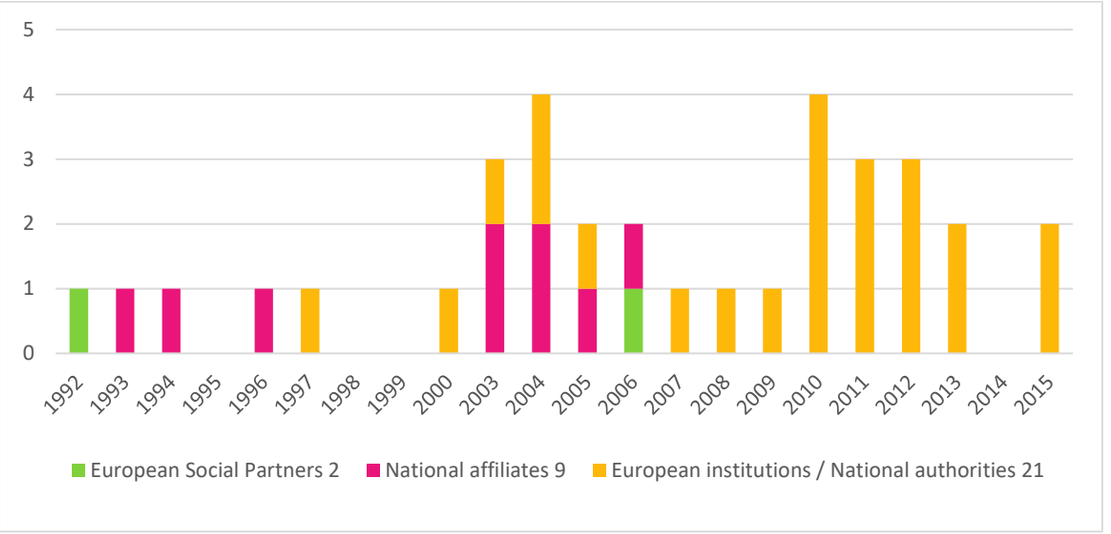
In 2008, the financial crisis overshadowed the discussion about how to enforce the Posting of Workers Directive. The crisis hit the construction sector particularly hard since the economic downturn added to the tough competition from posted work. During the crisis, the vulnerability of the sector became particularly apparent, and many workers lost their jobs. The sector's character as forerunner of the general economy was apparent and competition increased, because about 2 million jobs in construction were lost in the EU from 2009 to 2013 (European

Commission 2013). In 2009, 17% of all workers employed in the sector were temporary employees and 22.3% were self-employed; both numbers exceed the average of other sectors (IDEA Consult and ECORYS Netherlands 2011: 165ff). The EFBWW described the situation in the sector as "*fiercely competitive,*" which was apparent in the volatile nature of the sector with many bankruptcies (EFBWW 2011b). The EFBWW followed a multilevel strategy: first, it promoted national agreements in an attempt to show how strong industrial relations with *"paritarian social funds, joint lobbying and flexible collective agreements [could be] used as levers"* for mitigating the effects of the crisis (European Commission 2014b: 27). Second, both FIEC and the EFBWW put their differences aside and agreed to use the central position of the construction sector in the general economy to lobby for further investments in sustainable infrastructures (Europäische Kommission 2009: 5). One EFBWW representative recalled, *"we cooperated very well. Often we didn't have the same opinion of course. But we said, 'We'll concentrate on the issues we can agree on and we'll work on these and find common positions. And that always worked well"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011). FIEC and the EFBWW also initiated several projects to alleviate the crisis' impacts on the construction sector, such as a joint publication on the integration of young people into the workplace (European Commission 2015b: 103).

The crisis, together with the challenges from the ECJ cases and enlargement, thus set into motion an increased exchange among the social partners in the construction sector, as the outcomes of the Social Dialogue indicate: from 2007 to 2015, the construction Social Dialogue developed into one of the top four active sectors, adopting 17 joint opinions (Degryse 2015: 39). Thus, instead of bringing the social partners apart as one might have expected after the differences on the posting directive, the social partners in construction became more active than ever.

Unlike in previous years when broader economic issues were often left to ETUC (EFBWW Affiliate1 2010), the Social Dialogue outcomes also discussed general economic policies on *"Emerging from the Crisis"* and their consequences for the construction sector (EFBWW and FIEC 2009, 2010). As an analysis of the addressees of the outcomes demonstrates, the sectoral dialogue was increasingly used as a lobbying platform in the aftermath of the crisis and ECJ cases in order to influence European and national authorities (see Figure 5).

Figure 5: European Social Dialogue in Construction: Addressees of Outcomes (1992–2014)
(ETUI and Observatoire Social Européen 2010; European Commission 2016) | *For a full list of Outcomes see Appendix 8.5*



The effort to find common standpoints is also apparent in the type of outcome generated in the Social Dialogue, which has resulted in a – in comparison to other sectors – steady pattern of joint opinions over the years (Degryse 2015; Pochet *et al.* 2009). By focusing on this type of non-binding agreement, the EFBWW was also able to rally its members more easily than by attempting to establish binding agreements. Binding results would be "agreements" (which could be transposed into European law) or "process-oriented texts" such as codes of conduct, none of which have been concluded in the construction Social Dialogue (European Commission 2010b: 9).

Figure 6: European Social Dialogue in Construction: Types of Outcomes (1992–2014)
(European Commission 2016) | *For a full list of Outcomes see Appendix 8.5*

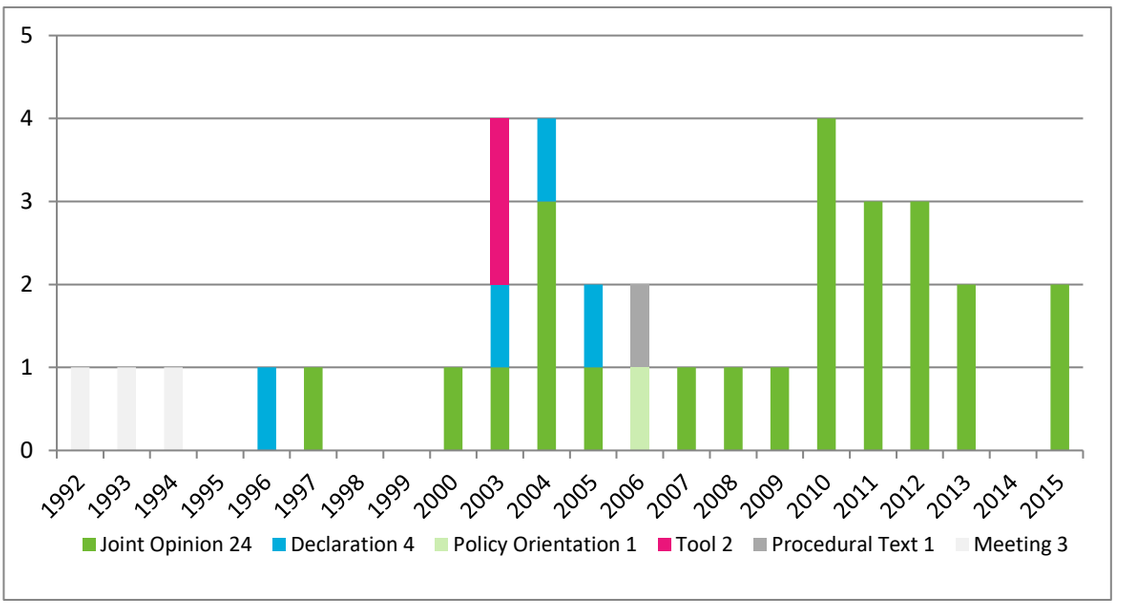


Table 29: European Social Dialogue: Types of Outcomes
(Degryse 2015: 39; European Commission 2010b: 9)

Category	Type of Outcome	Description
Agreements	Agreement	Binding standards, follow-up, monitoring ➢ Based on Art. 155 of the Lisbon Treaty, can be transposed into a directive
Process-oriented texts	Framework of action, code of conduct, policy orientation	Non-binding standards, follow-up, monitoring
Joint opinions	Joint opinion, declaration, tool	Influencing policies, providing information
Meeting	Meeting	Conference, workshop, roundtable

According to Laux, a leading figure of the Social Dialogue for the EFBWW, the European agenda was to conclude voluntary agreements: *"From the outset, both sides in the construction social dialogue have never seen themselves as substitute bargaining parties at the European level, i.e. the aim was rather to hold discussions and consultations rather than adopt binding agreements"* (Laux 2006: 14). In addition, FIEC only has issue-specific mandates for negotiations and cannot take up dialogue without consulting its members (Eurofound 2015: 60). With the non-binding approach, the EFBWW emphasized its position toward its affiliates:

first, the non-binding approach enables the EFBWW to lead negotiations and issue positions jointly with FIEC on sectoral issues, whereas a binding approach would have been much more

difficult to justify toward its affiliates. What is more, Ernst-Ludwig Laux has also pointed out that binding results could hardly be implemented since effective national social partners in some countries do not even exist (Laux 2006: 14). The joint opinions proved to be quite forceful instruments for defending the sectors interests, as the Posting Directive and the sector's successes in the Service Directive prove (European Commission 2010b: 9). They were thus able to exert considerable influence toward the Commission and within their cross-sectoral federations ETUC and Businesseurope. This strong standpoint both vis-à-vis the Commission and ETUC in turn guaranteed the EFBWW the recognition of its members as a strong European negotiator.

Second, for the EFBWW, this approach is the guarantee for the national affiliates that their national autonomy is safeguarded and their employment standards will not be pitted against each other. This voluntary approach also made it easier for the affiliates to concede negotiation mandates to the EFBWW. Former Secretary General Cremers stated, *"From the very beginning collective bargaining on primary working conditions or working time was not envisaged, but also items linked to information/consultation and European works councils never figured on [the social partner's] agenda"* (Cremers 2006b: 7).

Third, the EFBWW holds to a position of hard law before soft law and has shown to follow through on this position. If the social partners would have concluded binding agreements without legislative backing, the EFBWW's role as a hard law negotiator might have been endangered. By maintaining a "lobbying" Social Dialogue instead, the EFBWW reaffirmed its position as a safeguard of national social models.

In 2011 and 2012, the EFBWW also found common ground with FIEC on a new Enforcement Directive and again used the Social Dialogue as a lobbying instrument for the sector to bring forth opinions on working conditions and the free movement of trade and labor (EFBBW & FIEC 2011, 2012). FIEC representative Campogrande also highlighted the similarities with regard to posted work: *"Within FIEC we have […] a similar approach as within the EFBWW as regards the fight against any form of unfair and illegal practice"* (European Commission 2014b: 26). A negotiation partner from the EFBWW explained how the negotiation process worked: *"We made a statement […] to building employers related to the enforcement proposals on the posting. And then we took out the things that were not that controversial, like ID cards and the implementation of rules. […w]e deleted everything that was too controversial to deal with"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Another

EFBWW representative emphasized the consensual approach: *"Discussions are only possible if we manage to put aside 'ideological differences'"* (European Commission 2014b: 26). Both FIEC and the EFBWW concentrated on sectoral issues that were deemed beneficial for both sides (Cremers 2006b: 3). One trade unionist from an affiliate described this approach, saying, "*We need to work together with the employers. It is easier to find some kind of consensus because the issues are so specific to the sector*" (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). The FIEC representative Campogrande also mentioned the "*pragmatic*" approach: "*A major and strong common denominator between the EFBWW and FIEC is that both of us are really engaged in establishing a long-term sustainable construction industry, where the concerns of the workers and contractors are equally important"* (European Commission 2014b: 26). However, this consensual-pragmatic approach also means that other issues are left aside, as one affiliate described: "*Sometimes it is more difficult. We have discussions on self-employment and bogus-self-employment. That is very difficult to get it on the table in Europe. The employer federations are not really interested to talk about that"* (Leeuw 2012).

COMMISSION FUNDING AND JOINT PROJECTS WITH FIEC

The pragmatic approach is also apparent in the way in which the EFBWW and FIEC jointly address the resources provided to them by the Commission. As an analysis of the 70 Commission-funded projects with EFBWW participation from 1999 to 2013 reveals, over time, joint projects with the employer federation FIEC have taken up an important part of project work conducted by the EFBWW (EFBWW 2008a; EFBWW Rep8 2011; European Commission 2014b; Laux 2006). Financed by the Commission's Directorate General Employment, the social partners have embarked upon 26 joint projects from 1999 to 2014, with a growing focus on joint projects (see Figure 7: Commission-Funded EFBWW Projects: Joint Projects with Employers (FIEC/CEI Bois, 1999–2014)).

Figure 7: Commission-Funded EFBWW Projects: Joint Projects with Employers (FIEC/CEI Bois, 1999–2014)
(DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2016; European Commission 2015a)
For a full list of Commission funded projects see Appendix 8.4

This figure presents the number of projects the EFBWW has been active in together with either FIEC or CEI Bois. The figure shows the projects for both the construction and woodworking sectors, since Commission funding is granted to the organization EFBWW, not to individual sectors within the federation. Twelve of the analyzed commitments directly funded the European Social Dialogue or projects related to the Social Dialogue in the member states. Other projects funded by the Social Dialogue budget are mostly products such as booklets, comparative reports, and information devices (EFBWW Rep8 2011). This increase is supported by incentive structures in the Commission, as an EFBWW representative explained: *"If we do something together with the employers we will get funded normally"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Both organizations have used their combined expertise to provide services to their members by, for example, establishing information platforms. Since FIEC is partly financed by European Commission funding, the employer federation also has an interest in applying for joint projects (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). The latter two of the EFBWW's recent major information projects aiming at individual workers – the website on posted work and the website on youth unemployment – have been conducted jointly with the employer organization FIEC (EFBWW and FIEC 2014, 2015). Another project on asbestos information modules can be used as the basis for lobbying work with the Commission and parliament or for services in the member states (EFBWW Rep4 2012a; EFBWW Rep5 2011). All of the Social Dialogue projects have to be consensual; otherwise, an

application is not possible. In practice, this means making compromises. For example, the EFBWW wanted to establish minimum standards for qualifications. However, FIEC was not willing to create any form of binding standards and therefore the project was renamed "*information modules*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

However, this close collaboration was not welcomed by all EFBWW members equally, as an EFBWW representative recounted: "*The establishment of working groups in the Social Dialogue directly resulted in more projects. And these more practical things are seen more critical*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). Another observer recalled, *"We recently had our annual meeting, where [EFBWW representative X] presented the common position on the economic crisis. And in the end the position is always we need economic growth. And there is nothing on issues such as wage inequality. And then I said this to [X] and [X] says: 'Yes, but these are controversial issues' we won't reach an agreement on these issues [with FIEC].' And that was very defensive. And that is the standard with all the Joint Opinions. And these are almost employer positions. Maybe that is a bit polemic, but I find this incredibly defensive. We have been pushed into the defensive in the Social Dialogue"* (CLR Member2 2011). Additionally, this interview partner expressed his frustration that this joint approach is an essential part of the Social Dialogue: *"This is inherent in the Social Dialogue. As a fixed institution financed by the Commission, this is incremental to the Social Dialogue. I can't remember any topic where a controversial issue was discussed"* (CLR Member2 2011). This observation was shared by an EFBWW staff member who emphasized the Commission's role in fostering a consensual Social Dialogue: "*[The] Commission wants a 'harmless' and non-critical ESD*" (Buelen 2014: 5). This perception is also shared by other sectors. For example, Turnbull has described how the ITF "*feared"* the ETF's cooperation with employers in the Social Dialogue regarding Commission legislation because *"the technocratic bias of conventional union activities would shift the focus […] from questions of principle […] to detail "* (Turnbull 2006: 313).

EWC CHANGES

Apart from the ECJ rulings concerning the free movement of workers, improving company representation in Europe was a central issue. For ETUC, which led the negotiations concerning a European Company Statute, it was clear that the rules needed to be stricter than those laid out for EWCs (Degryse 2013: 156). In 2004, the European Company (SE) came into force, establishing an SE representation (European Council 2001). The SE regulations foresaw transnational labor

participation at the board level and require the firm to negotiate some form of worker participation rights in order to be registered. Just as with EWCs, the details of the actual consultation rights are limited; only the negotiation process is obligatory. However, the assessment of co-determination on the SE's supervisory boards is much more critical than in EWCs (Böckler-Stiftung 2009; Müller and Girndt 2009). In the construction sector, STRABAG SE was the first SE created in 2006. The transformation of the previous EWC into a "worker representation body" was coordinated by the EFBWW and financed by the European Commission with €58,000 (EFBWW 2008g; European Commission 2015a).

In 2009, the old EWC directive's voluntary approach was replaced by a new directive guaranteeing EWCs more far-reaching rights than before. According to ETUC, this directive was the direct result of their lobbying efforts (ETUC 2008a, 2008b). The new directive includes a definition of the terms "information and consultation," clarifies the transnational tasks of EWCs, and facilitates training and the provision of resources (such as facilities) (ETUI 2014). Most importantly, however, the directive improves the role of the European federations, since it contains the obligation to inform the European social partners of negotiations (ETUI 2014). For the EFBWW, the new directive *"offers new opportunities"* for coordination among worker representatives regarding information and consultation rights (EFBWW 2012a: 22), although at the time of writing of this dissertation it remained unclear how these new information and consultation rights were transferred into actual agreements.

In summary, the logic of influence during the Noughties was marked by challenges and a sense of urgency: an acceleration of European legislation and jurisdiction in labor market issues combined with the accession of the new member states and the financial crisis tested the strength of the construction sector. The Service Directive and the Laval quartet posed significant threats to the achievements of national social models and national collective bargaining agreements. These shifts provided an increased incentive to develop joint responses within the labor movement, which resulted in discussions of a new Enforcement Directive for the Posted Workers Directive. The financial crisis and its impacts on the construction sector forged a bond between labor and employer federations, which used the Social Dialogue to make joint positions on the crisis heard. As one trade unionist put it, "*If you really want to influence something, you need to do that with the employers*" (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012).

Table 30: Influences Shaping the Organizational Mode of the EFBWW

	European Industrial Relations	Employer Federation	Organizational Mode of European Construction Sector Unions	Role of Transnational Organization
Noughties	**European industrial relations** with financial support for **company regulation (EWCs), Social Dialogue,** and **information and training measures** Legislation and jurisdiction threatening to workers: **Service Directive** **Laval quartet** These rulings "*spurred up European cooperation*" (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). "*in parts at least of the federation understood the European dimension of what they [the EFBWW administration] were doing*." (EFBWW Rep8 2011) **Enforcement Directive** **Financial crisis and enlargement**	Increasing willingness to use Social Dialogue as information platform and commitment to joint lobbying (e.g., in matters related to the Service Directive) "*Pragmatic*" approach (European Commission 2014b: 26)	International negotiation of (non-)binding standards Limited steering functions	**Coordination, limited steering functions (3–4)**

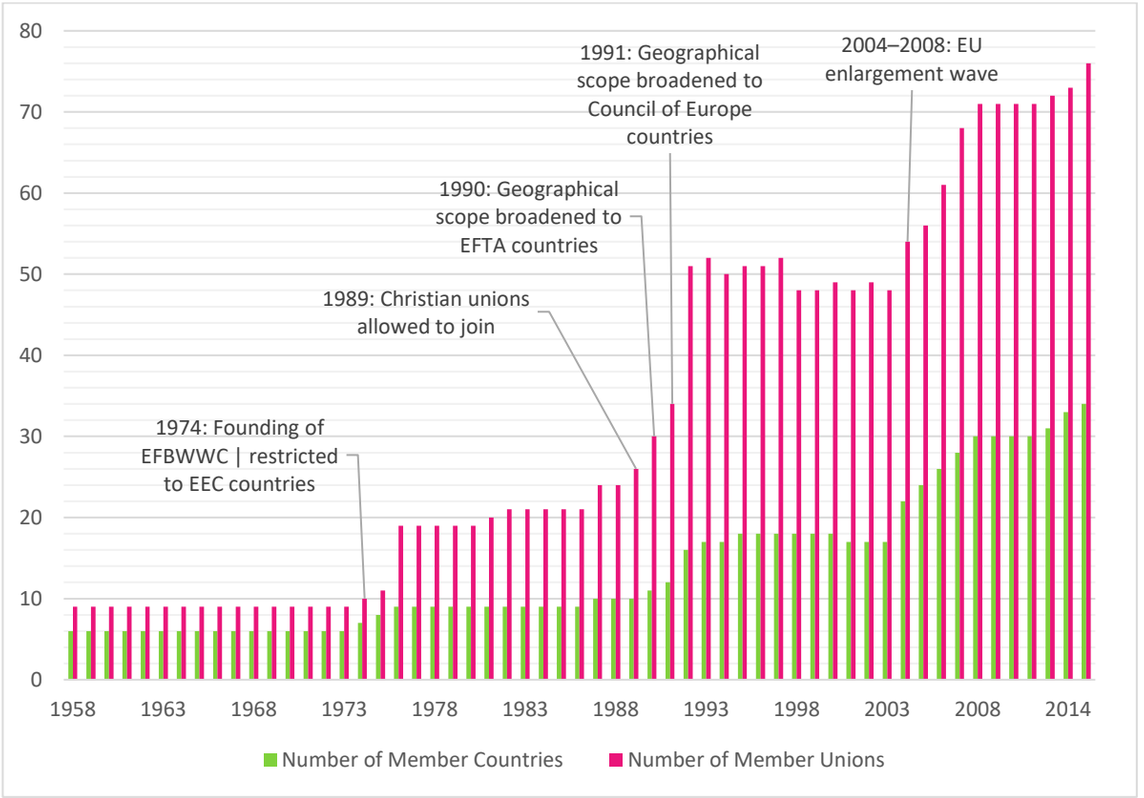
5.4.3 MEMBERSHIP: SEARCHING FOR ALTERNATIVES

GROWING NUMBER OF AFFILIATES AND DIVERSITY

Whereas the EFBWW's influence logic was determined by the intense discussions on combining European integration and social protection, the EFBWW's membership also changed significantly (Figure 8: Number of Affiliates (Countries and Unions) in the EFBWW (1958–2015)). After the EFBWW's membership almost doubled in the early 1990s, there followed a decade of relative stability in terms of the number of affiliates. This lasted until 2004, when the EU enlargement wave increased the membership of the EFBWW from 48 affiliates to 77 national member unions from 34 countries all over the European continent (EFBWW 2015d).

With the continuously rising membership, the heterogeneity of interests increased. While the first members comprised a closely connected hub in the middle of Europe, the present-day EFBWW spans from Portugal in the West to Turkey in the East. Of the current EFBWW members, all 27 EU member states are represented, and 15 affiliates are from countries outside of the EU (EFBWW 2015d).

Figure 8: Number of Affiliates (Countries and Unions) in the EFBWW (1958–2015)
(EFBWW 2008a, 2012b, 2012c, 2014b, 2015d) | *For a full list of affiliates see Appendix 8.2*



One affiliate described how the accession of the new members changed decision-making within the federation:*"It is a little more difficult now; so many countries are member of the federation. […] For example for the EWC work it should be logical that all the countries involved are there, but not all of the countries are represented"* (EFBWW Affiliate7 2012). The EFBWW has described the consequences as follows: "*In many cases, seats allocated to certain countries in the EWCs are still not taken up by national representatives, for example those in the countries of Central and Eastern Europe, Switzerland, the UK and the Netherlands. Furthermore, the EWCs can only operate effectively if the representatives of a country in the respective EWC are able to have discussions at the national level with the other representatives of the same company"* (EFBWW 2012a: 23). A survey among EWCs revealed that a majority of EWC representatives are heavily reliant on support from national unions, resulting in massively uneven distribution of resources among the EWC representatives (Waddington 2011: 527). An EFBWW representative described this effect, saying, "*Travel costs are reimbursed by the affiliates; we pay for rooms and translation. Affiliates which don't have much money are simply not there*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

The coordination of this diversity has implications for the EFBWW's work: *"What used to work as a relatively small trade union network of colleagues which helped out once a year to a federation, which has collected I don't know how many associations from many countries. That is a huge difference"* (EFBWW Rep1 2011).

With the integration of the new member states into the EFBWW, the diversity of resources among the membership increased and added to the financial difficulties (EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep4 2012a). While some unions such as the German IG Metall or the UK's merged union UNITE have millions of members and large resources in terms of personnel and finances at their disposal, other unions hardly have a secretariat to participate in EFBWW activities. Interviewees recount that it is sometimes even difficult to receive an answer from some affiliates because their personnel resources are so low (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). While some unions are so small that they have zero capacity for personnel devoted to European issues, other unions have a department dedicated to EU issues including several English-speaking staff members (EFBWW Affiliate2 2012; EFBWW Affiliate4 2012; EFBWW Affiliate5 2012).

With EU enlargement, the EFBWW had to deal with a much more deregulated and fragmented situation of the national partners in the construction industry: the former EFBWW Secretary General Jan Cremers even called the situation in the new member states *"the law of the jungle"* (Cremers 2006b: 8). High levels of unemployment in the new member states and the limited organizational means of the national trade unions resulted in a weak position of the sectoral federations and a declining level of company agreements (Clarke *et al.* 2003). By supporting the new affiliates, the federation tried to promote capacity building, but this support did not always fall on fertile ground (Clarke *et al.* 2003; EFBWW Affiliate2 2012; EFBWW Affiliate3 2012; Laux 2008a). "*It is not easy*," one affiliate sighed in an interview when discussing seminars to support Eastern European affiliates (EFBWW Affiliate2 2012). Another interview partner remarked, *"There are only costs at the moment; there are no rewards"* (Lokhorst 2012). This perception, particularly regarding the Polish affiliate, was apparent in another interview as well: "*We have tried. We have tried to get involved with the Polish, but we haven't really succeeded. We have a cooperation pilot project with the Latvian organization. […] We have contacts in Poland to disseminate information, but we haven't been very successful in establishing a cooperation*" (EFBWW Affiliate4 2012). Another affiliate enhances this impression with another observation: "*In some countries they don't even want to improve the situation, for example in Poland. They*

don't have the culture of doing union work. And you can't impose that on other countries. It has to do with the social culture and the history. Even if you want to help, if you don't have a union structure, it is very difficult to do anything together" (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). This indicates that the political differences could not easily be swept aside, as Cremers remarked: *"The duplication of trade unions, sometimes also employers' organizations, by a Western sponsored opposition to the communist successor federations, has not contributed to a more effective representation of the social partners. Their political preoccupations tend to divert energies away from the economic representation of membership"* (Cremers 2006b: 8).

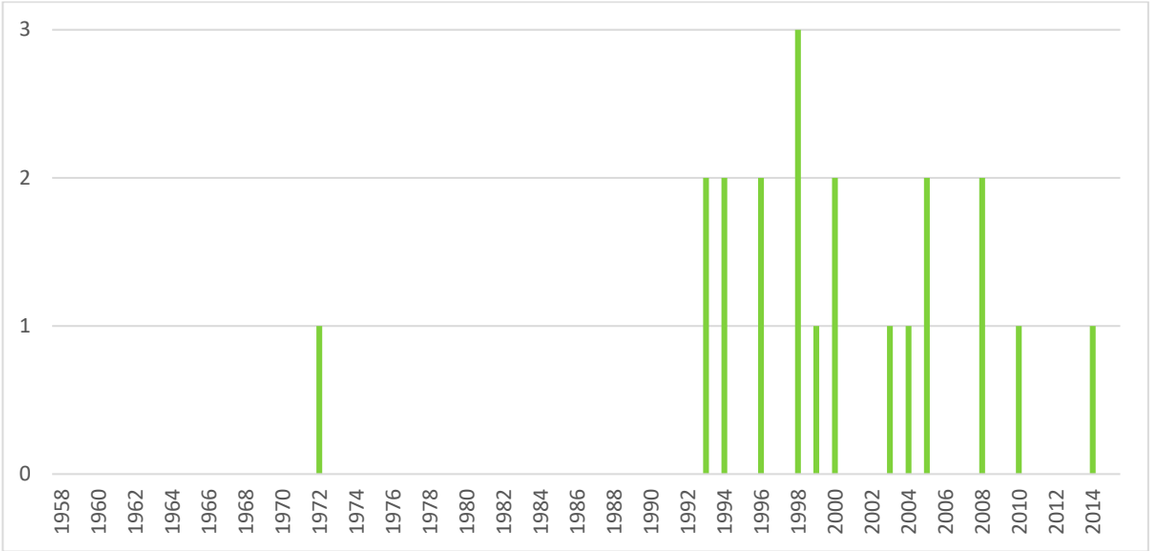
The institutional background of strong national social partnership, which enables a European representation, has not always evolved in the new member states. One EFBWW representative described this, betraying a bit of frustration: "*One pillar is the strength of trade unions – but if the people aren't interested in unions such as in Poland, then these kind of structures are difficult to build up"* (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). This has also made decision-making after enlargement more difficult, as one affiliate described: "*Sometimes it is very difficult to get the Eastern European countries on board. They participated quite a lot [in the beginning] but nowadays they are not very many at the meetings. They have quite a difficult position inside their countries, the political situation is difficult, but it is a pity"* (Leeuw 2012). However, it is not only differences between the old and new member states that make decision-making more difficult; it is also achievements in collective bargaining among the Western member states or the underlying difference between collective wage agreements and minimum wage agreements between the Northern and Southern models (Laux 2006). Furthermore, with more affiliates, cultural and language differences become more pronounced, as one affiliate described: *"One of the biggest issues is cultural issues. For example, French people speak a lot; it would be rude not to speak a lot. But in Finland, they don't say much. But when we are absolutely opposed, we say 'NO.' Then the Southern countries don't know that we are interested in something because we express is differently. And the leadership of many unions don't speak very many languages. […] And I have wondered how European work works at all"* (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012).

MERGERS

At the same time as the EFBWW's number of affiliates grew – and with it the diversity of national affiliates, national collective bargaining models and cultural variety – many affiliates faced a

phase of turmoil and intense internal restructuring. Between 1993 and 2008, 18 affiliates of the EFBWW merged with other affiliates or previously non-affiliated unions.

Figure 9: Mergers Among EFBWW Member Unions (1958-2014)
(EFBWW 2008a: and own data) | *For a full list of all mergers see Appendix 8.2*



The figure above illustrates the increase in mergers since the mid-1990s among the EFBWW affiliates, including those cases in which a smaller union was absorbed by a larger affiliate. The reasons for these mergers are manifold. In some cases, dwindling industrial branches with declining membership rates weakened smaller unions to such an extent that they merged with a larger union (Waddington 2006b: 639). Such an example is the Gewerkschaft Holz und Kunststoff (Union for Wood and Synthetics), whose members were adopted into Germany's largest union, IG Metall (IG Metall n.a.). Other reasons can include strategic decisions to combine into one large and powerful union, as was the idea behind the new British/Irish union UNITE (UNITE 2007). For the newly founded national federations, this often means that the new sectoral structures follow a different logic than those of the European federations. The merger wave of the 1990s and 2000s means that national industry federations are often double or triple members in European federations. For example, the Belgian ACV Bouw, Energie en Industri and the German IG Metall are members of both the EFBWW and IndustriALL. The IG BAU has been a double member of the textile federation EFFAT and the EFBWW since the merger of the German trade unions in the agricultural and construction sectors. UNITE is a member of basically all European industry federations. The vast majority of the unions in the EU covering the

construction sector today have broader membership domains than construction and wood, covering other sectors with similar interests or identities (Eurofound 2015: 18). Thus, the diverse background of the affiliates makes deepened transnational cooperation even more difficult (Ebbinghaus 2002: 448). In addition, the broadening of the sectoral domains means that where there is more than one national union related to the sector, competition for members is more likely (Eurofound 2015: 24).

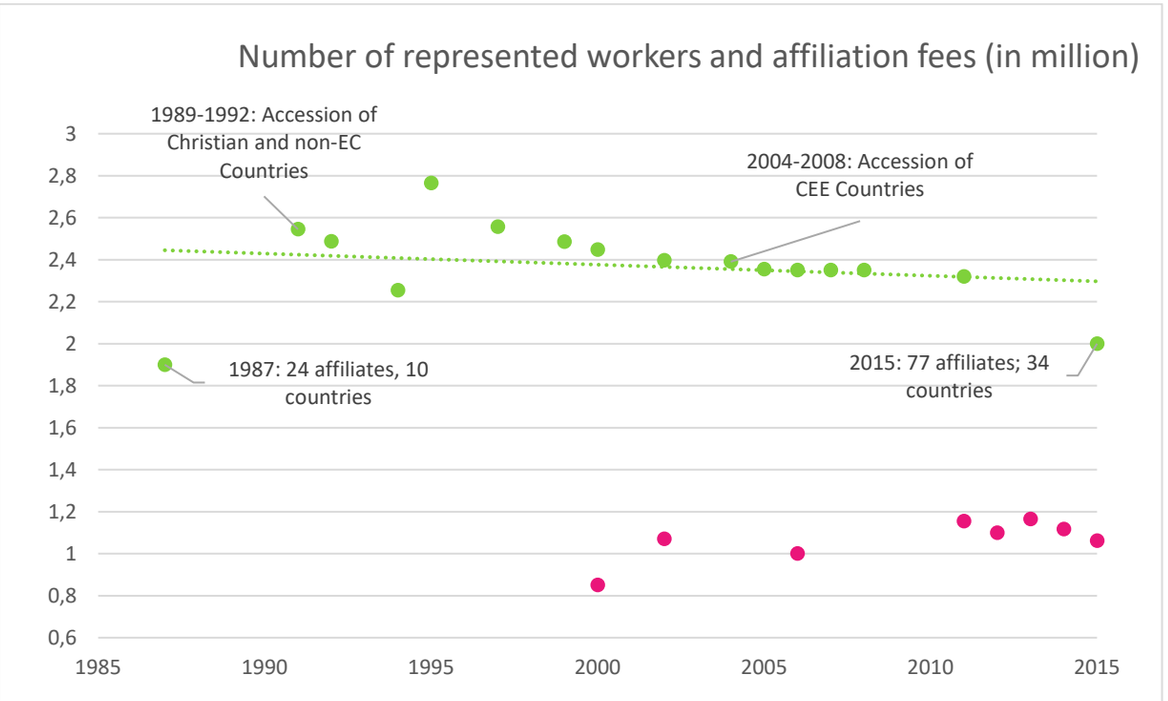
MEMBERSHIP DECLINE AND AFFILIATION FEES

The merger rate is closely associated with the rate of membership growth among the affiliates (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]: 27). All over Europe, unions have been facing declining membership rates and the construction sector has been no exception to this rule. Decreasing rates of standard employment relationships, a high rate of labor volatility in the sector, increasing numbers of migrant workers without trade union affiliations, and a lack of attempts to unionize this changing workforce are responsible for the declining rates of membership in the sector (Ebbinghaus and Visser 1998; Frege and Kelly 2003; Visser 2007a). The decline in union density began in the 1980s and 1990s when changing employment structures and unemployment were on the rise (Waddington *et al.* 1997: 466). In 1979, with only 19 affiliates from nine member countries, the EFBWW represented "*more than two million workers*" (more detailed data is not available) (European Communities (DG X Information) 1979: 12). In 1995, the EFBWW spoke for 2.65 million workers from 51 affiliates (EFBWW 2008a: 13; Platzer and Müller 2009: 265). The number of members decreased to 2.5 million in 2000 and about 2 million workers today, though the number of affiliates has increased to 77 (EFBWW 2015a; Zühlke-Robinet 2000).

The situation, especially in Central and Eastern Europe, is dramatic: *"The decrease in capacity, loss of members and even disappearance of trade union organizations […] is a threat to the entire European building and wood trade union movement"* (EFBWW 2012a: 26). One affiliate stated, "*The problem is that the foundations of the new member unions, the structure is so bad, they only have a leader and no members, somebody travelling around Europe*. *[…] the Estonian construction union only has about 25 members*" (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). Although the EFBWW is making efforts to integrate the new affiliates from the new member states, the inequality is difficult to balance: *"The trade unions there are weak don't have many members, don't have a lot of own funds, are very dependent, and so on. That has improved bit by bit. But that is still*

difficult. We still have special affiliation fees, because their own power is so little" (EFBWW Rep2 2011). The loss of members is particularly important since the EFBWW's finances are based on the number of individual members per affiliate.

Figure 10: Number of Represented Workers (Millions) in the EFBWW and Affiliation Fees (Millions)
(Degryse 2013; EFBWW 2008a: 13, 2015a, 2016b; Platzer and Müller 2009: 265; Zühlke-Robinet 2000: 160)
For a full list of all affiliates see Appendix 8.2



GREEN: Number of affiliates
PINK: Affiliation fees

Declining membership among the affiliates means that the EFBWW has to service more affiliates, whereas the resources to provide services are diminishing. The Central and Eastern European countries have started out by paying 10% of the regular fee and this percentage has been rising since 2003 (Platzer and Müller 2009: 564). In the EFBWW, the rising need for additional financing has been met by increasing affiliation fees, but only in very small steps which have in sum only led to small increases during the Nineties and Noughties, in particular when considering the steep rise in the number of affiliates (EFBWW 2016b). Although especially the stronger Nordic unions are in favor of expanding membership fees and enlarging the secretariat (Johannson 2012; Leeuw 2012), not all affiliates are able and willing to pay more. For example, one affiliate

explained, "*People don't want to raise the fees. It is not that anyone would leave the federation, but the EU work, we are doing it ourselves as well*" (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). Another affiliate emphasized the importance of the Nordic Federation: "*We already have a Nordic Federation, so paying more to the European Federation is difficult"* (Johannson 2012). For another affiliate, raising affiliation payments is also an indication of general support for Europe, and since this is viewed critically in his country, raising payments to a European federation might be problematic: *"We don't have more capacity. It is also a political choice of course. But we are a very Europe-friendly trade union. But the whole country is pretty skeptical towards Europe, so it might be a result of that"* (Leeuw 2012).

Exact data is only available for the years 2011 to 2015 and single information for some years since 2000, but the general trend of increasing responsibilities and diminishing resources was also stressed by the interview partners (EFBWW Rep4 2012a; Johannson 2012; Lokhorst 2012). One interview partner summarized the dilemma by saying, "*Not all countries have the same opinion on raising membership fees. Unions have problems for themselves. A lot of people are self-employed; there are more foreign workers. It is more difficult to pay more contributions. But there is no discussion on how important that is, but you have to be in the situation to pay*" (Lokhorst 2012). Another affiliate described the difficulties his union is facing and why it is so difficult to argue for enhancing payments to the EFBWW: "*We must reduce incomes in our own country; that is why you can imagine that it is the same in the European federation"* (Johannson 2012). The IG BAU, for example, has faced several restructuring processes, has reduced the number of employees and their wages, and has opposed rising affiliation payments (EFBWW Affiliate1 2010; EFBWW Rep4 2012a). Another affiliate stated, *"It is a rather difficult problem for the unions. The unions have lost members in the last ten years and it is not so easy to say 'you should pay more'"* (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). An EFBWW representative asked, *"[Under these circumstances], how can one explain that expenses for Europe are rising?"* (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

INTEGRATING MIGRANT WORKERS AND DISCUSSING ALTERNATIVES: A EUROPEAN TRADE UNION?

Witnessing this dramatic decline in membership and the rise of migrant work through EU enlargement, the affiliates had different ways of approaching the problem, mostly on a national level. Faced with problems related to posted work, the Continental and Nordic unions in particular started national programs (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). The EFBWW, as one interviewee explained, was less involved: *"I mean that was a kind of thing between the strong unions that*

had some resources. Let´s say German union, Swedish unions, and some others" (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Another affiliate representative also pointed to the limited ability of the EFBWW to coordinate a common approach regarding migrant work: *"But it has been difficult […] because we didn't all agree. And then the Federation couldn't do anything at all"* (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). Some affiliates such as Germany, Italy, Sweden, Switzerland, and Norway have established advisory services for migrant workers and paperless workers (Johannson 2012; Pedrina 2008: 16). The Swedish unions cooperate closely with NGOs such as an association for paperless workers (EFBWW 2013a: 28). The Swiss trade union UNIA has been successful with a new organizing strategy based on the idea of the trade union as a multilingual and multicultural movement working through foreign language activist groups and organizing language courses or support for "sans papiers" (Burger 2008: 22f). Other unions such as those in Belgium, Denmark, and the Netherlands have supported posted and migrant workers with special information projects for these groups (Schiavi 2008: 33). Some unions, such as the Finnish Rakennusliitto or the German IG BAU have established offices in Tallin or Warsaw to inform migrants about working conditions in the host countries (EMWU 2016; Rakennusliitto 2018).

The merger wave also led to increased discussions within the EFBWW, as one representative recalled: *"I remember […] that certain colleagues said 'yes, instead of continuing to merge in Germany, it wouldn't be a bad idea if the IG BAU merged with the Dutch construction union' or … you know? That were the thoughts at the time. […] Because frontiers don't play a role anymore for larger construction firms. And there really were debates: yes, we should cooperate more closely with our colleagues close to the border"* (EFBWW Rep1 2011). However, none of these plans were realized in the construction sector. A number of Interregional Trade Union Councils (IRTUCs) for information exchange have been founded on the cross-sectoral level, but without the aim of becoming a "transnational union" (ETUC 2013b).

Another discussion concerns the cross-national acceptance of union memberships (Cremers 2010). Although the EFBWW had drafted a recommendation in the mid-1990s, the members had not developed a binding agreement on accepting memberships from other EFBWW affiliates. Instead, mutual agreements for migrant workers have been established, but this mostly includes information services (EFBWW 2013a; Lokhorst 2012). Early examples include the German-Portuguese agreement between SETACOPP and IG BAU from 1996 and a German-Italian agreement from 1998 (Schulten 1998). Other unions also concluded bilateral or trilateral

arrangements, such as the Norwegian and Latvian construction unions, and the Austrian, Belgian, Dutch, Polish, and Swiss associations with the very active German construction union (Delbar and Walthéry 2000; EFBWW 2013a: 21; Erne 2008: 92). A further example including an Eastern European member is the bilateral agreement between Austrian and Hungarian unions (IFBWW 2004: 34; Leeuw 2012). For example, for further services, a Polish worker working in France would have to join a French union. Other unions, such as the Belgian and Dutch unions, agreed on "*mutual recognition,*" whereby posted workers can rely on the collective agreement of their own union as long as it is more favorable (Cremers 2010). Among the members, there have also been discussions about a European trade union passport (EFBWW Affiliate4 2012; Leeuw 2012). For example, such a joint passport could be useful for organizing workers on large construction sites such as in Eeemshaven or at the European Central Bank in Frankfurt (Leeuw 2012). However, even though the EFBWW officials encouraged such an exchange of membership services and in 2013 committed itself to discussing a "multilateral model agreement," such agreements are not standard procedure (EFBWW 2013a: 34). In a study on barriers to transnational unionism in the construction sector, Greer et al. conclude, *"[The EFBWW] members are reluctant even to accept transnationally portable union membership, much less shift one of their core functions – the organization and representation of individual workers – to a transnational body*" (Greer *et al.* 2013: 10). However, it is not only reluctance that hinders closer cooperation. In an EFBWW conference on the issue, the weakness of many unions was cited as one of the central reasons hindering implementation, along with different national organizing structures (company vs. sectoral organization) (EFBWW 2013a: 21). Difficulties in the transferability of membership also arise, particularly due to the different services provided by unions, such as the coupling of unemployment benefits and union membership in the Nordic countries.

Probably the most prominent attempt at including more workers while at the same time organizing posted workers across Europe is the European Migrant Workers Union (EMWU). The EMWU was initiated by the German IG BAU and founded in 2004. By bringing into play a transnationally transferable union membership in a supranational European trade union, the EMWU model challenged the EFBWW's focus on national autonomy and bilateral agreements. A high-ranking EFBWW official remembered discussions in the early 1990s that had already taken up the issue of a transnational union: *"This discussion, I had tried to take it up. I wanted to rename*

the European Federation of Building and Woodworkers 'European Trade Union of Building and Woodworkers.' That was the basic idea I had with some of my colleagues. It failed, because those unions, which were nationally strong, said: 'No, we won't pass over any rights. We want to determine our collective bargaining contracts by ourselves,' for example" (EFBWW Rep7 2011).

The IG BAU had become unpopular for migrant workers due to its campaigns against illegal work on construction sites (Kahmann 2006: 190). One of the German founders explained, *"We founded the EMWU, because Polish workers won't join a German union*" (Laux 2005). For IG BAU, it was a change in strategy: instead of protecting national workers from lower paid competition from CEE countries, the goal of the EMWU was to include these workers and give them a voice within the trade union system (Greer *et al.* 2013: 10f). What is more, the EMWU was supposed to be a genuinely European trade union following a service model and mostly providing legal advice (Greer *et al.* 2013: 12). The EMWU's original aim was to install offices in all the major home countries of posted workers and, in the long term, include other sectors in its work (Kahmann 2006: 191).

However, the hopes associated with the EMWU for the IG BAU were not fulfilled, partly because the EMWU did not attract as many members as hoped among the highly mobile workforce, partly because of the large costs of the project (EFBWW 2013a: 28; Pedrina 2008: 17). Eventually, the EMWU members became members of either the Polish or German construction union. In 2009, the idea of the EMWU as an independent trade union was given up and the EMWU was integrated into the IG BAU (EFBWW 2013a: 28). In 2016, the EMWU employed six staff members in Germany and Poland (EMWU 2016). Although the EMWU has not been able to develop into a "European trade union," it did seem to inspire additional cross-sectoral service activities in Germany. Three of the six staff members are now part of a cross-sectoral union venture: since 2011, the EMWU has participated in a larger service project focusing on "fair mobility" organized by the German DGB and financed by the European Social Fund (DGB 2016). The EMWU is responsible for one of the six local advisory centers that have been established for the project.

However, the EFBWW – which seems predestined to be involved in the project – was not part of the creation of this attempt at a new European trade union. One interview partner argued, "*The reason is always the same, and that is also the case with the migrant workers association in Germany – the reason is always that the EFBWW does not do enough. And we need something in addition to the EFBWW"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011). This interview partner also recounted why the

IG BAU proposed the EMWU within the BWI instead of the EFBWW: *"And then it was often the case, for example, the IG BAU, they paid and didn't get anything out of it. There was the proposal […] because of the posted workers problem […] and the EFBWW didn't react to that"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011). However, not all interview partners agreed on this explanation. When asked why the IG BAU presented the proposal of a European network within the BWI and not at an EFBWW Assembly, an EFBWW representative instead explained this in terms of the Germans' leading role within the BWI. The German Köbele had been president of the BWI from 1993 to 1997 (and EFBWW President from 1991 to 1995), and his successor as IG BAU president, Klaus Wiesehügel, led the BWI from 2005 to 2013. *"I mean the German unions have been more active within the BWI and they had presidency of that. […] They have the presidency of the international one for some time now. So that´s why they are more active in these matters in the BWI"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). In addition, for this EFBWW representative, discussion a new supranational trade union was simply not the job of the EFBWW: *"The European federation is not dealing with setting up unions or things like that; it´s dealing with influencing the EU and participating in social dialogue, but not setting up unions. It´s out of the field, in some sense, of the European federation"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011).

Among the EFBWW affiliates, the EMWU was regarded critically and viewed as competition to the nationally established representation of workers (Kahmann 2006: 194). An EFBWW officer recounted how the EMWU was presented at a BWI meeting in Sofia (the fact that it was not presented at an EFBWW meeting was in itself symbolic): *"And it was opposed by everyone, in particular by the unions from the new member states. They said, 'Don't do this. We need a strong European Federation. The Federation should do this work on a European level. The BWI needs to do this work on the world scale, they need to cooperate,' and so on, and so on. 'A new initiative, a new federation on the European level, that won't help us. That won't be interesting for people […] It will weaken our position, since they [the migrant workers] should be members of our federation, of our affiliates, when they work in Germany, France or wherever'"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011).

However, not all attendees were skeptical in the beginning, as one affiliate recounted from one of the first meetings: *"In the beginning we were quite positive. […There] was an initiative by UNIA, a comparable initiative, and they had a website in many languages and we supported that as well" (Affiliate7 2012).* Another external observer who recounted this meeting highlighted the

reluctance of the other affiliates: "*The others didn't want to hear of it. That was an attempt to found a European Migrant Workers Organization, but it stayed a German organization*" (CLR Member2 2011). Apparently, there were reservations among the affiliates about following a German leadership initiative: *"The organizations are fighting tooth and nails. So for some it was a thorn in the flesh that the IG BAU is so large and rich, so they said, 'Just because the IG BAU is so large and rich doesn't mean that they can set the tone'"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011). Another interviewee phrased this competitive behavior more bluntly: *"Many of the German colleagues or maybe in general the colleagues think they are the best anyway"* (EFBWW Rep6 2011). In the end, this perception was what might have led the IG BAU to pursue a "European trade union" unilaterally. One of the EFBWW representatives who was part of the initiating team summarized his feelings by saying, "*And that, as Europe is today, failed because of national egoisms. There is no doubt about that. I gave up then, because I saw, that makes no sense, because one can work for something for years. But when you see that you have no chance against these egoisms, that didn't make any sense. But my idea has been at that time to see if such a union could work"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011).

Two groups in particular seemed to reject the idea: the strong Scandinavian and British unions were critical of a transnational approach or an intensified European trade union cooperation since they feared that such a union would eventually need collective bargaining and regulation rights, which they did not want to transfer (EFBWW Rep7 2011; Keller and Sörries 1999: 121; Lillie and Greer 2007: 575). For example, an affiliate from a Nordic union described these reservations, saying, "*It will become a real problem if you have a side organization. Because how can they negotiate for a national agreement? To succeed with an organization like that you must connect that to the already existing affiliates and you must have an administration*" (Johannson 2012).

Many Eastern European unions also opposed the idea, fearing that the EMWU would take away members from them and promote a double structure (EFBWW Rep2 2011). It seems that many were also afraid that the EMWU would be a rival to their own organization, and in the words of one German interview partner, "*that produced many skeptics*" (EFBWW Affiliate1 2010). Another interview partner highlighted the importance of national unions as "real unions": "*We opposed that idea. We think migrant workers should become members of a real trade union, in our opinion that won't work. We have done a lot of work organizing Polish workers and we feel*

that is the only way to go. So we have rejected that idea from the beginning" (EFBWW Affiliate4 2012).

Table 31: Discussions of the Organizational Mode for European Trade Union Cooperation

Members	Discussions (Examples)	Organizational Mode of European Construction Sector Unions	Role of Transnational Organization
Germany	Founding of EMWU (Greer *et al.* 2013) Discussion about renaming the EFBWW "European Trade Union of Building and Woodworkers" (EFBWW Rep7 2011)	Transnational labor cooperation	Transnational representation (6)
Germany, the Netherlands	Cross-national mergers (EFBWW Rep1 2011; EFBWW Rep7 2011)	Hierarchical direction of supranational organization	Supranational authority (5)
Spain, Portugal	Stronger role of federation (EFBWW Rep1 2011) (Degryse 2013: 75)	Communicative rapprochement, international negotiation of binding standards	Steering and monitoring (4)
Germany, Switzerland, Nordic unions	Proposal of European Migrant Workers Network (BWI 2006c, 2007; Schiavi 2008)	Communicative rapprochement, international negotiation of non-binding standards	Coordination, steering (3–4)
Nordic and British unions, Eastern European unions	No transnational union, but strong national affiliates in European federation; did not want to transfer collective bargaining and regulation rights (EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep7 2011; Keller and Sörries 1999: 121; Lillie and Greer 2007: 575)	Communicative rapprochement, international negotiation of non-binding standards	Coordination, steering (3–4)
Eastern European unions	ETUC as lobbying platform for removing restrictions on free movement of workers (Seeliger and Wagner 2016)	Communicative rapprochement	Forum (2)
➢ **Result EFBWW**	*"The European federation is […] dealing with the influencing the EU and participating in social dialogue."* (EFBWW Rep8 2011) *"It´s about coordination, coming to a European standpoint and influencing the EU and doing social dialogue."* (EFBWW Rep8 2011)	Coordination, limited steering functions	**International negotiation of (non-)binding standards (3)**

Despite the affiliates' different positions on how to organize migrant workers, the three federations in Europe decided to take up the issues raised by the affiliates and react pragmatically. The many discussions on the integration of migrant workers also set into motion an increased focus on cooperation and information exchange (BWI 2006d; EFBWW 2013a). Both the BWI and the EFBWW were part of a steering committee on migration including the NFBWW as a third partner (Schiavi 2008). At the annual meeting of the European section of the BWI in Palermo in 2007, the Swiss union UNIA and the German union IG BAU proposed a "European migrant workers network" (BWI 2007; Schiavi 2008). The idea of the UNIA/IG BAU proposal was

to establish a systematic Europe-wide cooperation with the goal of supporting local unions in receiving countries in organizing posted workers (BWI 2007: 5). This was supposed to be achieved by collecting and exchanging information between home and host countries of posted workers, developing an information website, and promoting bilateral agreements between construction trade unions (Schiavi 2008: 33). Thus, the proposal followed a different approach than the EMWU, since this project utilized the BWI's expertise in supporting local organizing work without taking up supranational steering responsibilities.

The idea was for each organization to use its organizational capacity to apply for funds with the EU, the ILO, the International Organization for Migration (IOM), or the Organization for Security and Co-operation in Europe (OSCE) (BWI 2007: 8). The BWI had already established a Global Migration Network in 2006 without external funding, which was an *"email network of trade union leaders and activists who are actively involved in addressing the issues of migrant workers"* (BWI 2006c). However, the activities of the network remained embryonic and – judging from the portrayals on the website – did not evolve into the envisaged global network website (BWI [n.a.]). In 2007, the BWI and the EFBWW were successful with a joint project financed by the European Commission with about €62,000 focusing on EWCs as levers for global cooperation (EFBWW 2008e; European Commission 2015a). The EFBWW has since followed up with further projects and has received several Commission grants for its work on posted labor. For example, the EFBWW received funding for a European information website on working conditions in Europe and, several years later, received funds jointly with FIEC for a website about national working conditions for posted workers (EFBWW 2009a; EFBWW and FIEC 2015). The NFBWW and the BWI, on the other hand, also applied for development funds from government agencies, particularly from the Nordic countries (EFBWW Affiliate6 2012, EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). While the ETUFs rely on Commission structures, the international trade union federations benefit from the ILO's support infrastructure (EFBWW Rep7 2011; Waterman and Timms 2005).

POWER RELATIONS

The diverging positions on how to organize migrant workers and, consequently, how to organize the free movement of labor and services were an underlying theme within the EFBWW during the Noughties. Many of the affiliates' members are – in both perception and reality – subject to direct competition with each other, which is becoming increasingly difficult, particularly regarding social and environmental requirements (European Commission 2013). Zubislav

Janowski, Polish Vice-President of the EFBWW, also pointed out the different interests within the EU: *"It is not an entirely selfless act. The situation in our trade union movement affects the situation in 'old' EU countries. It is a system of connected vessels"* (Croucher *et al.* 2003b; Harning and Maurer 2004; Kus 2015; van der Straeten 2008). An example of the increasing competition is the highly criticized campaign by the German IG BAU "Ohne Regeln geht es nicht" ("It doesn't work without rules") (IG BAU 2004). The campaign showed a small figure holding a piece of paper in front of a stop sign or a police signaling disk, and the IG BAU's intention was to encourage workers to report illegal work and wage dumping. The campaign was quickly ended following harsh internal criticism for its lack of solidarity with "illegal" workers receiving dumping wages (Harning and Maurer 2004). The campaign's intention reveals that competition among workers and subcontractors from different legal backgrounds is a part of daily life in the construction sector. In a study of the European Central Bank Construction Site in Frankfurt, Germany, Wagner and Lillie have demonstrated how transnational subcontracting is undermining national social models, which creates harsh competition among different regulatory regimes (Wagner & Lillie 2014: 403). With the Laval, Viking, and Ruffert cases, competition among the members was even more pronounced since it was now possible for foreign subcontractors to undermine national wage standards.

One frequently cited reason for Western dominance in ETUFs is that Western unionists had more to lose from non-cooperation (Hyman 2002a: 3). German and Scandinavian unions were keen to maintain their established industrial relations regimes and promote the home country rule for posted workers. The Nordic unions, which are also organized within the NFBWW, are a strong faction within the EFBWW and usually try to find a common standpoint within the NFBWW first in order to then lobby jointly for their position within the EFBWW (EFBWW Affiliate4 2012; EFBWW Rep4 2012a). For example, an affiliate from a Nordic union explained, *"We try to push it through the NFBWW first; we try to solve with the Swedes etc. first and come to an agreement first. So it is always important for us to come to a common standing before we take it out to the EFBWW. If we can get an agreement in the Nordic Federation we want them to start deliberations with other important actors, for example the IG BAU. […] The reason why we coordinate in the Nordic region and cooperate is that we want to find a good solution in the EFBWW. If we don't get the EFBWW on board, our chances on getting changes are very slim"* (EFBWW Affiliate4 2012).

Other affiliates from larger countries, especially the French, Italian, and German unions, are also very invested in shaping EFBWW policies in order to protect national bargaining systems, as one EFBWW representative explained (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). Whereas the Nordic countries, France, and Germany were strongly in favor of legislation and saw every voluntary agreement as a danger to binding legislation, other affiliates such as the Belgian and Eastern European unions seemed to be more "*pragmatic*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

For Eastern European unions, enlargement had a lot to offer, particularly access to better paid job markets. The internal conflicts within the labor movement became apparent during the internal decision-making process on the Service Directive, as Dølvik and Ødegård, long-term observers of ETUC, have described: "*The [ETUC] member organizations from the new Member States saw the opening of the service markets as crucial to their membership in the EU, and were basically positive to the Bolkestein proposal. Besides hard work to convince these member associations about the need for a more balanced directive, where the Polish Solidarnocs played a key role, part of the deal eventually made was that the ETUC should argue for lifting of the transitional restrictions on the free movement of workers*" (Dølvik and Ødegård 2009: 10). An EFBWW representative explained that the Polish unionists from Solidarnosc argued that their most important task is to save and get jobs for their workers, even if they are paid less then local workers (Seeliger 2018: 84).

An interview partner described similar lines of conflict regarding the Posted Workers Directive: *"So the Posted Workers Directive was a huge focus. And then you need to know, the Italians and the Portuguese and the Spanish had completely different views on the issue than the Germans and the Scandinavians. […] Quite simple, we want people employed in Germany based on our collective bargaining agreements. And for a Spanish worker that would have meant that if he came to Germany with a Spanish firm that he would have earned three times as much as in Spain. And they knew, because unemployment was always high in these countries, that it would become quite difficult to get work in Germany for the Spanish firms with their people. So there were intense discussions - but in the end they saw that there is no other way"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). Within the EFBWW, it was difficult to bring these different positions together. Equal conflicts of interest also arose in matters of health and safety. For example, in the field of wood dust emissions, the Northern countries had an interest in maintaining their high level of labor protection, while the Southern countries feared that such a high level of protection would cost

a large number of jobs (EFBWW Rep3 2011; EFBWW Rep4 2012a). Another EFBWW representative described a case in which legislation would have been more advantageous and where the schism ran between the EMF and the EFBWW: *"Yes, and the employer lobby has exerted considerable pressure [the interview partner talks about a specific case, but doesn't want to publicly disclose any details]. And the EMF was part of that as well. And they wanted a non-binding rule. So there was a schism among the trade union movement. And they just didn't want to see that if you want legislation, you can't have a voluntary rule"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011).

For the EFBWW, this meant that there were strong interests to support the EFBWW's lobbying and coordination role in order to maintain the autonomy of national social systems. Given all these differences, the EFBWW's uniting goal was to protect national social models, not to substitute national collective bargaining on primary working conditions (Cremers 2006b: 7). The successful lobbying strategy of the federation regarding the Posting and Enforcement Directives manifested this position (Arnold 2008; Dølvik and Ødegård 2009; Seeliger and Wagner 2016).

On the other hand, the interests of the more powerful affiliates also excluded a stronger steering role of the EFBWW since this would have undermined the national bargaining ability and borne the danger of lowest common denominator bargaining on the EU level. *"And strong unions, the Scandinavians, let alone the British, were not willing to surrender even the slightest rights. […] I mean, it was always okay when it had to do with the Commission, but as soon as it concerned national competencies, no one was prepared to give anything up. Except for, pff, Portugal and Spain, where the unions were relatively weak. There the people were more willing to let the Federation come in more, but they were simply too weak within the EFBWW to achieve any sort of change"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). Another EFBWW representative confirmed this perception of differences in the ability to voice opinions: *"there are always those whose opinions have more weight, because they come from the large affiliates. And if two or three of the large affiliates have spoken, then no one will speak up easily"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011).

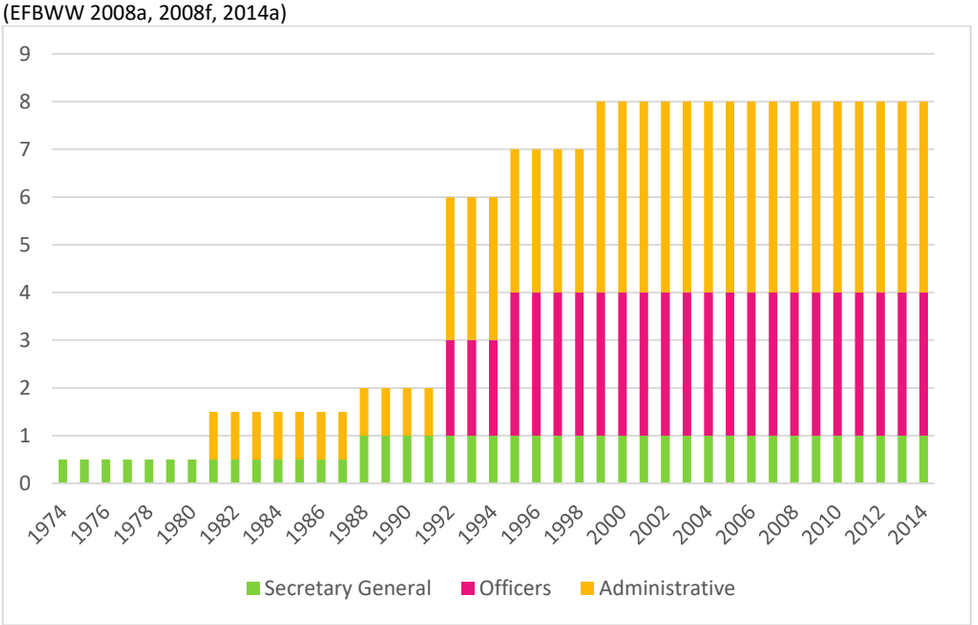
In summary, the logic of membership during the Noughties and beyond was characterized by (1) increasing heterogeneity in organizational capacities; (2) more pronounced differences in political interests and national social models; and (3) increased structural difficulties affecting the members at home, with declining membership rates and restructuring efforts. As a result, many members looked for alternatives in both organizing posted workers and organizing

European trade union work, and the strong affiliates in particular discussed possibilities to change the existing organizational structure of European trade union organization.

5.4.4 ADMINISTRATION: BETWEEN COORDINATION AND CONTENTION

While the membership of the federation grew to be more heterogeneous and was divided in its position on what role a European trade union should have, the administration of the federation continued along the path set out in the 1990s. This is also apparent in the staff resources of the federation: In 2014, the EFBWW employed only eight staff members: four administrative staff members and four political secretaries (including the secretary general). While the number of affiliates rose from 48 in 1999 to 77 in 2015, the number of staff members of the organization has remained stable since 1999 (EFBWW 2014a; EFBWW Rep8 2011).

Figure 11: Staff Members of EFBWW (Full-Time Equivalents)
(EFBWW 2008a, 2008f, 2014a)



The EFBWW's portfolio of activities is characterized by a strong reliance on funding by the European Commission: the income of affiliation fees mainly finances staff costs, structural meetings, and basic infrastructure; the major operational projects are all financed via EU projects (EFBWW 2016a; EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep8 2011). Together with the rising quantity and diversity of affiliates and the shrinking number of represented workers (Degryse 2013; EFBWW 2008a: 13, 2015a, 2016b; Platzer and Müller 2009: 265; Zühlke-Robinet 2000: 160), this number of funded projects indicates a growing importance of external funding for the work of the

EFBWW. An EFBWW representative recalled how important the funding is for the federation: "*But we used the funds for doing political things that we could not afford to do without the funds. And we had a lot of funds for such a small organization; we had really a lot of projects. We had some years up to – we were involved in something like 20–25 EU projects, and that´s a lot"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011).

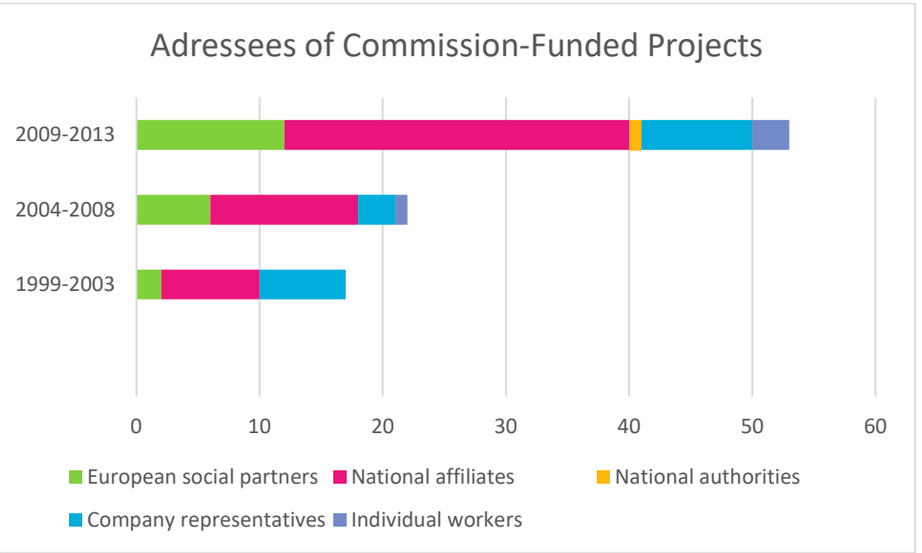
About one fourth of the working time of the political officers is attributed to lobbying legislative activities, following EU activities, and participating in EU-related structures such as the High Level Tripartite Strategic Forum for Construction (European Commission 2015c). The secretary general's main tasks are lobbying work and negotiations and consultations in the Social Dialogue (EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep8 2011).

Administration members who were asked about their main responsibilities described the EFBWW as being devoted to gathering and spreading information about relevant European issues and providing support to the internal decision-making bodies (i.e., the Executive Committee, standing committees for wood and construction, Health and Safety Coordination Group, and EWC Coordinating Group) (EFBWW Rep4 2012a; EFBWW Rep8 2011).

For example, the provision of comparative information and best practice was an important task during the financial crisis, as one staff member recounted: *"I couldn´t say that we really were very deep into [the crisis], except for getting/spreading information and giving ideas on how it´s dealt with in different countries"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). This understanding of coordination and information is also reflected in the EFBWW's activities. Of all the analyzed projects, the majority serve coordination and information purposes. Apart from coordination and information, projects in the fields of organizing, campaigning, and collective bargaining coordination are only rarely funded, because they have to fit within the Commission funding lines, which are divided into social dialogue, information and training measures, and company representatives (DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2015). An interview partner from the EFBWW described a discussion with a colleague from one of the affiliates who argued that the EFBWW is not "*a real trade union*" since it does not engage in campaigning and "*only read[s] Commission documents all day*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). One fourth of all projects focus on training, either in mainly informational formats or in a forum for coordination and discussion among the participants (DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2016). These projects are often geared toward company representatives of EWCs. For the EFBWW administration, these coordination

activities in transnational firms are vital for establishing European collaboration: *"coordination of the unions in multinationals is a key to creating a joint commitment to act together, to implement joint strategies, to avoid dissent among workers and to take measures together at European level"* (EFBWW 2012a: 22). In line with its coordinating and information service role, the majority of the projects organized by the EFBWW administration with Commission funding address national affiliates.

Figure 12: Commission-Funded EFBWW Projects: Addressees (1999–2013)[3]
(DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2016; European Commission 2015a)



Projects that address the European social partners (FIEC/EFBWW) include the funding for Social Dialogues and are mainly projects in the activity area of information services – for example, management guides on health AND safety or instruction modules for the handling of asbestos. However, one interview partner in particular was intent on establishing the EFBWW as a network of experts instead of purely providing information: *"To me it is important that we are not only an information platform, but also an exchange network. This communication is important"* (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). Apart from the biannual meetings of the EFBWW committees, the

[3] Methodological note: since the majority of the projects address more than one group, the total number of addressees in the above figure is higher than the number of total projects.

federation officers are in close contact with their counterparts in the affiliates, which sometimes come from European or international departments and sometimes evolve around expert issues, particularly in the field of health and safety (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012; EFBWW Rep4 2012a). What began in 1994 with a conference on health and safety has developed into a *"fully-fledged sectoral management of health in construction"* according to Bernd Eisenbach, former chairman of the EFBWW health and safety coordinators' group (Eisenbach 2006: 20). Only 5 of the 70 evaluated projects aim explicitly at individual workers. The first project of this kind was an information website for migrant workers launched in 2009 called European Construction Mobility Information Net (ECMIN), a website on posted work, and a website on youth employment initiatives (EFBWW 2009a; EFBWW and FIEC 2014, 2015).

Meanwhile, the BWI remained the forum for exchange on organizing migrant workers and supporting local unions in organizing these groups (Bau- und Holzarbeiter Internationale 2008; BWI 2006d, 2007). A unionist who knows both the EFBWW and the BWI well recalled, *"All these years there was a little discord between the European Federation and the international Federation, who had the say when it comes to Europe"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). However, when both federations were able to establish multilevel union networks combining workplace, national, and international levels, they were able to lead a successful campaigning strategy and prevent the criticized directive (Turnbull 2006).

A leading EFBWW member summarized, *"So we cooperate trying to keep the division of labor between us, but we cooperate a lot on matters related to migrations"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). However, the relationship between the BWI and the EFBWW administration on posted workers was not always easy and might have led to difficulties in integrating the new members, as one interviewee recounted with frustration: "*And [the EFBWW] made no effort to contact the Eastern European associations, or to deepen existing contacts. And so others did that. […] So the international federation did that. […] And the secretary general at that time did nothing to integrate the new EU members into the EFBWW"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011). Another EFBWW representative also described the difficulties on the administrative level: *"The division of labor hasn't really worked that well in the past years. For example, BWI has started and finalized negotiations for an IFA in a large multinational Dutch-based construction services business, and the EWCs and the EFBWW were not informed"* (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). Another affiliate described the challenges of multilevel coordination work: *"Take the example of European Works Councils:*

you have these questions in the EFBWW and you also have these questions in the international federation. At IKEA, for example, you have an international works council and a European works council. Here you have a really difficult questions; you have it on an international, European, national, and company level – you have to involve all four levels" (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). In the day-to-day work between the meetings, the administration has the role of finding compromises among the affiliates. One of the interview partners described this process: *"[The EFBWW administration] play[s] an important role. If we come up with a proposal they will contact the other affiliates and will try to find an agreement. They are the ones putting the proposals up to the Executive Committee where the decisions are made. And we have many contacts on a daily basis with the EFBWW administration"* (EFBWW Affiliate4 2012).

The professionalization of the Social Dialogue has also changed the work of the administration in Brussels, which is currently much more involved in negotiations with employers than it was during the 1990s (EFBWW Rep1 2011; EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep3 2011; EFBWW Rep4 2012a). This close relationship to FIEC in order to implement the EFBWW's goals is central for the administrative logic. For the functioning of the EFBWW, the logic of personal relationships with the employer federation is also part of the way in which the EFBWW reaches agreements: "*Over the course of the year the social partners meet quite often. And strategies and measures are discussed at these meetings, also with the goal of showing controversies. And of course it is clear that in between the meetings there is communication between the unions and employers; I communicate with them in between at home as well*" (EFBWW Rep5 2011). For example, one interview partner talked about the frequent meetings between FIEC and the EFBWW representatives: *"When they were sitting together with their wives or spent a weekend together, what do I know what they spoke about"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011). This importance of individual preferences is also highlighted by a further interview partner in the relationship with FIEC: *"[X) had a very close relationship with FIEC in the Social Dialogue. And [Y] always sits together with them and fabricates papers. That is a very close relationship. They also apply for projects together and get them financed together*" (CLR Member2 2011).

After the four ECJ rulings, the administration began to work mainly on these cases, as a Federation officer recalled: "*We worked so much on the four ECJ cases that it´s almost dominated, at least for a couple of years of the work of the ETUC and also the federation"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). The EFBWW representative remembered how this forceful position

influenced the affiliate's perception of the EFBWW: *"It meant that the image of the federation was strengthened. […] they invited us instead of inviting the ETUC"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011).

While the heightened attention to European issues was important for the recognition of the EFBWW's administration as lobbying experts (Johannson 2012; Leeuw 2012; Lokhorst 2012), it also seems to have halted the autonomy of the secretariat: "*Over a longer stretch of time one can say that hierarchy has become more important. Today it is often said you can discuss this but the discussion will be taken in the Executive Committee. […] We have been controlled less before. The day-to-day work has gotten more bureaucratic"* (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). This same EFBWW staff member described the increase in needs and project requests sent to the federation due to the rising number of European policies and project programs: "*And in the Commission, they like to see a European project partner on board. […] We're conducting about eight to ten projects per year; this number has also risen over the last years*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

Apart from a shift in the administrative logic from autonomy to increased bureaucracy, the personal motivation of the staff members also seems to play a role in the number of projects conducted, as one interviewee mentioned: *"That is also because [person x] did a lot of projects. And [for some time] there was a different person, who did very little projects*" (EFBWW Rep9 2012). Another EFBWW staff member recounted, *"And when [anonymous EFBWW staff member] came to the stage, I'll say, he was very apt. He always knew where to get what kind of money"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011). Another staff member added, *"The [xx] projects are lying idle at the moment. That also depends upon individuals"* (EFBWW Rep4 2012b). Another interview partner described a project of his national union, which was supported by an EFBWW staff member who organized a workshop to start a cooperation on posted work (Leeuw 2012). An EFBWW representative explained that the issue of negotiation/non-negotiation was often also a personal decision: *"What I am saying now it´s bit of my personal point of view. And it´s a bit different than [with another staff member]. […] I think he was more grown in to negotiate […] than I would be. I more on thinking, 'Should we negotiate or not?' And sometimes I come to the conclusion that we should not do it for many reasons"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011).

This type of orientation seems to correspond to what Kelly and Heery have labeled the regulationist type of union officer whose hallmark is *"pragmatism, a capacity to correspond in different ways to different issues"* (Kelly and Heery 1994). However, as Hyman has pointed out, the setting in Brussels might also promote a *"labor diplomacy"* (Hyman 2005b) mode of

administration in which union officials, detached from the national arena, have established a European-level administration with independent interests and an autonomous logic of reproduction. One interview partner described the difficulty of accessing administrative positions in the EFBWW: *"And that is always a problem with this type of position* [EFBWW staff]*: that language skills aren't that good in other European countries"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011). In addition, it takes time to obtain the necessary skills, another EFBWW representative remembered: *"In the beginning it is very difficult to understand what is different in Europe […]. That is due to the different interests and the whole thing with the translation and so on"* (EFBWW Rep6 2011).

In summary, the administrative logic of the Noughties is characterized by a growing importance of hierarchical structures and external funding, a logic of divided administrative responsibilities in Europe between the international federation BWI and the regional EFBWW, and a tension between cooperation and contention in the personal stance toward the Commission and FIEC.

Table 32: Role of Administration: The Noughties

Examples	Role of Administration	Role of Transnational Organization	Organizational Mode
Growing importance of Commission funding Role of individuals: *"That is also because [person x] did a lot of projects. And [for some time] there was a different person, who did very little projects."* (EFBWW Rep9 2012). *"The [xx] projects are lying idle at the moment. That also depends upon individuals."* (EFBWW Rep4 2012b) Cooperation with FIEC: *"That is a very close relationship."* (CLR Member2 2011) "*in between the meetings there is communication between the unions and employers; I communicate with them in between at home as well."* (EFBWW Rep5 2011) *"Some of those that are active for our side as lobbyists in Brussels have forgotten over the years that they must be tough as nails in representing trade union interests."* (Schmidt-Hullmann 2009a) *"I think he was more grown in to negotiate […] than I would be. I more on thinking, 'Should we negotiate or not?' And sometimes I come to the conclusion that we should not do it for many reasons."* (EFBWW Rep8 2011) BWI/EFBWW	Project management: strong role of individuals, project coordination with employers Information service for affiliates Support for executive committee	Coordination, limited steering functions	**International negotiation of (non-)binding standards (3)**

5.5 CONCLUSION: EXPLAINING EUROPEANIZATION OUTCOMES WITH COMPETING LOGICS

This chapter is devoted to the first research question: "How has the form of Europeanization adopted by the EFBWW been shaped by the competing organizational logics of membership, influence, and administration?"

The theoretical chapter explained that the organizational form could be a result of tensions between three logics. This chapter is divided into three chronological phases, each beginning with the specific organizational form of this phase and then describing this outcome with the evolution of each of the three organizational logics. This last section summarizes the organizational development over time and explains how the dynamics among the logics of influence, membership, and administration have shaped the EFBWW's organizational form. Each section concludes with an overview of the identified trends or tensions.

PREFORMATION PHASE: COMPLEMENTARY LOGICS

In the first phase – the preformation phase in the early years of the EC – European trade unions in the construction sector only cooperated loosely. The EFBWW's predecessor, the Joint Committee, was mainly used as an instrument to uphold communication among its members. When the EFBWW was initiated in 1974, the organizational form shifted to "communicative rapprochement" and the federation had the role of a forum for information exchange. Rather than being in tension with each other, the organizational logics seem to have complemented each other.

In this phase, the logic of influence was characterized by limited access points on the European level and a Commission that was interested in showing the public that the European economic policy also had a social outlook. By establishing committees on technical aspects of social policy, the Commission hoped to get the social partners on board and in return receive recognition for the European project. The employer organization FIEC and its umbrella organization UNICE, however, had no interest in European negotiations and was thus an obstacle to any attempts at European corporatism. The uneven balance of power relations between employers and workers is nothing new for trade unions. However, on the European level, the employer side has a significant advantage: the development of the EU has followed a logic of economic integration, while social issues have largely remained matters for nation states to deal with (Dølvik 1999: 3).

In addition, the class struggles on the national level have not been transferred to the European level. This imbalance of power has put trade unions in a defensive position. For employers, on the other hand, it was often more beneficial to refrain from supranational action than to engage in dialogue with trade unions (Streeck 1998: 11). In the construction sector, this became apparent when the employer association did not attend the first attempts to establish joint dialogue in the early 1970s (Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften 1972a: 1). When FIEC opened an office in Brussels, its main aim was to receive information from the Commission and insert its own position into the process. The employer organization adopted a strong lobbying role and actively pursued contacts with the Commission, particularly regarding public procurement regulations. The EFBWW affiliates, on the other hand, were focused on extracting from the organization the knowledge they needed to successfully influence national governments. In the decades before the internet provided day-to-day information on almost everything, the EFBWW's affiliates expected it to be the center of information provision on all issues of sectoral importance. The EFBWW received this access by participating in the committees the Commission had set up, both on a cross-sectoral and a sectoral level. In return, the EFBWW, by participating in these dialogues, provided information on the positions of construction labor in Europe.

The EFBWW administration, then consisting of only one part-time employee, had the role of representing the federation in Brussels without engaging in "political" debates. The administrative logic was driven by cooperation, not contention. The staff of the EFBWWC and its predecessor, the Joint Committee, was tightly bound to the president and its national affiliate and paid by one of the national affiliates. The administration did not seem to have an independent standing within the federation. Even after the EFBWW was founded in 1974, the only "European" staff member of the construction workers was employed part-time and located at the Centrale Générale in Brussels. Effective goal implementation was achieved by extracting resources in the form of information from the European logic of influence and in return representing the member's positions. With this form of "labor diplomacy," unifying goal formation among the members leading to conflictive joint action in order to receive concessions remained a national issue. Above all, the members were concerned *"with the problem of reconciling free movement with the nationalistic (or even protectionist) character of activities in the building sector"* as described by an observer of the third EFBWWC Congress in 1979

(European Communities (DG X Information) 1979: 12). Deep reservations among the members toward a European social policy added to the reluctance to transfer powers to a European federation. Despite some members' will to achieve better coordination at the European level, the affiliates actively limited the EFBWW's activities to information services. When organizational alternatives were discussed among the members, national reservations against a more political role of the organization won out. In this phase, several constraints already seem to be looming in the background: deepening European integration and limited resources, divisions among the membership about the role of the federation, an established division of labor between the "political" IFBWW and the "coordinating" EFBWW, and the ability and willingness (or lack thereof) of its members to significantly increase affiliation fees.

Table 33: Tensions in ETUFs

Pairs of Organizational Logics	Tension	Potentially Constraining Conflict	Identified Trend in the EFBWW(C)
Membership – Influence	Goal formation (willingness to act) vs. resource exchange	Resources from members (willingness to pay and willingness to act) vs. resources from institutional setting	Resources from members
Administration – Membership	Goal implementation vs. goal formation	Diplomacy vs. participation	Labor diplomacy
Administration – Influence	Goal implementation vs. resource exchange	Contentious politics vs. cooperation	Representation

CRITICAL JUNCTURE: EMERGING TENSIONS

The limited organizational role changed significantly in the 1980s and early 1990s. During this phase, the EFBWW developed into the organizational mode "*international negotiation of non-binding standards*" with the organization in a coordinating role with limited steering and monitoring functions. This was a "start-up" phase for the EFBWW with numerous opportunities for increased coordination along the road. In this phase, tensions between the three logics began to become apparent.

Schmitter and Streeck have noted that associations need to assure their members that their intermediary function can be beneficial, thus in turn leading to a future provision with resources for the organization (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981]). In the 1980s and 1990s, the EFBWW

was able to define the added benefits of its European role. The logic of influence was characterized by more and more access points for European coordination.

With the initiation of Commission funding through the Single European Act in 1986, the EFBWW and other European labor federations now had the means to independently conduct projects at the European level (BWI1 2012). For the Delors Commission it was important to gather support for stronger involvement of the EU in social policies and calm fears of the Single Market (Martin and Ross 1999b). The type of the projects was predetermined, focusing on two activities: social dialogue and information and training measures (DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2015). On the administrative side at the EFBWW, the new secretary general, Cremers, used the Commission's accessibility. Soon the EFBWW received approximately one half, and sometimes more, of its funds from the Commission (EFBWW 2016a; EFBWW Rep1 2011; EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep8 2011). During these years the EFBWW secretariat was relatively well equipped with staff and resources compared to other secretariats (EFBWW Rep1 2011).

The affiliation fees were used to pay for wages and basic infrastructure, but the project funding filled the EFBWW's structure with life. Furthermore, Commission funding provided the EFBWW with more autonomy vis-à-vis the IFBWW (now the BWI), since the EFBWW was now able to access its own funding infrastructure and receive support for projects that could not be financed internationally (BWI1 2012; EFBWW Rep7 2011). Although the funds were minimal in comparison to the overall budget of the Commission, they were considerable in comparison to the EFBWW's budget and enabled the federation to conduct political projects that would otherwise not have been possible.

With the introduction of EWCs in 1994, Commission funding set additional incentives that impacted the EFBWW's organizational development. Creating and maintaining EWCs is costly; translation costs, communication, and training for workers' representatives from very different cultural backgrounds required financing. The Commission strongly supported these activities, knowing that without external funding, the logistics of EWC creation would hardly be possible. In turn, the new legislation and financial support spurred the EFBWW on to greater activity in the field of company representation. The incentive structure from the Commission was reinforced by the EFBWW affiliates, which gave the federation the mandate to initiate European company representation (Keller and Sörries 1999: 121). However, on the membership side, the inability – or unwillingness – to take up seats in EWCs, for example, was a problem for the

company representation strategy of the EFBWW, because power imbalances and a lack of resources seemed to prevent national representatives from taking up seats.

In the field of social dialogue, Commission funding also seems to have influenced the course of the EFBWW from autonomous collective bargaining to the Commission-funded Social Dialogue and thus the organizational development of the EFBWW. The construction sector had started the bilateral dialogue in 1990 under the precondition of representing autonomous social partners and conducting independent collective bargaining. Despite its critical position toward Commission involvement, the EFBWW and FIEC applied for official recognition in order to receive access to information on legislation and to Commission funding. The pragmatic joint lobbying for the Posting of Workers Directive then gave the EFBWW administration additional legitimation to continue with the joint approach. The comparatively high level of commitment in the sector towards joint bargaining was also reflected in the gradual increase of joint EFBWW-employer projects.

The creation of instruments of European industrial relations provided trade unions with the opportunity structure to engage in European activities and coordinate their national activities. With the European Social Dialogue and EWCs, the Commission now had levers to fund European trade unionism and strengthen the social partner involvement. For the Commission, the establishment of instruments for European industrial relations was a cornerstone of "Social Europe," and the participation of the social partners was a key to the goal of establishing a social dimension to market integration. After the Maastricht Treaty, the social partners had to be consulted on all proposals for directives concerning the sector, and in return the Commission was given access to the positions of the sector and could also consult the social partners on various employment and social policy issues. With the new treaty provisions, the Commission could fund educational activities, labor-employer dialogue, and other expenses such as translation expenditures or research projects. In this exchange process, the EFBWW was able to use the Social Dialogue as a tool to enhance its central position as information provider to its members and shape the its negotiating role with additional material resources. For example, the Commission's support meant that costly networking workshops for EWCs or larger research projects (e.g., on health impacts of construction materials) were now possible. This encouragement enabled the European federations to extract resources for their activities and broaden their scope of action despite reservations, for example, concerning Commission-funded

social dialogue. Not only did the Commission provide access points for influence, but the construction employers also became more open to dialogue. UNICE had maintained a dismissive position toward European bipartite bargaining until the end of the 1980s, when several sectors, including the construction sector, left the official line. FIEC was also one of the few employer organizations to support a stronger European Social Charta.

In addition, the affiliates increasingly saw the need to transfer resources to the European level. The establishment of a European Common Market tied trade unions from the EC closer together. It was clear that a national strategy could no longer guarantee nationally established rights. At the EFBWW, the Delors Commission's positive reinforcement was reiterated by its members, who doubled the membership fees in 1991. At the same time, the organization expanded to include members from non-EC countries and the Christian federations, adding to the geographical, political, and structural heterogeneity of the EFBWW. As the affiliates' dependency on one another grew, the growing internal diversity called for greater coordination activities by the European federation. At the same time, the dual structure of European representation with the European Committee of the IFBWW on the one hand and the EFBWW on the other hand also made it necessary for the two administrative structures to clarify their respective responsibilities. With the European instruments for industrial relations, the federation could now focus on a genuinely "European" task that could not be fulfilled by the national affiliates. The European federation could thus demonstrate to its members that it was necessary to have a strong European organization. At the same time, the administrative logic of the federation shifted from a non-political to a proactive political understanding of goal implementation. The "awakening" of the organization was accelerated by new dynamic staff members who had a more autonomous understanding of their role. The new administration took a more independent stance on how to develop European cooperation among the affiliates and used the emerging access points to establish opportunities for European coordination. The specifics of the European industrial relations instruments increased the information needs of the constituents and led to more information services by the administration (Cremers 1991: 153). For example, the EFBWW took over the role of a coordinator for information exchange on collective bargaining in 1995 (Laux 2008a). The focus on establishing European company representation during the 1990s paved the way for European cooperation outside the traditionally national character of the sector. The administration of the EFBWW in turn interpreted the affiliates' goals of increased

cooperation in a way that highlighted the unique benefits of European collaboration by, for example, organizing projects on transnational sites. By creating networks of local representatives (e.g., the EFBWW Multiproject Network or the EUROSITE project), the EFBWW administration was able to integrate the local needs of the sector with European cooperation. The access to Commission funds for these coordination projects and the expertise of the European federation for EWCs enhanced the EFBWW's coordination role and resulted in a mandate for the EFBWW to initiate EWCs (Keller and Sörries 1999: 121). Health and safety issues also provided a window of opportunity for promoting intensified cooperation among the affiliates. The expertise required to handle these issues, the easy availability of funds for health and safety-related research (EFBWW Rep8 2011), the attraction of the issue to employers, and the legislative option on the European level made the topic predestined for European cooperation. This increase of importance of the European representation was reinforced by the admission of the European industry federations to ETUC, providing the sectors with a stronger voice within the European trade union movement.

In addition, the forceful and successful development of the Posted Workers Directive led to a new understanding of the Brussels' secretariat as implementer of joint lobbying goals. The network it takes to successfully influence European authorities is vitally important for the administration in implementing the members' goals. The EFBWW has close contact with the Commission, particularly with the Directorate General V, who deals with employment issues and administers the majority of the funds granted to the EFBWW (EFBWW Rep1 2011; EFBWW Rep2 2011). These connections have a double advantage: they support the EFBWW's access to Commission funds, and they enable access to the inner workings of the Commission in order to effectively shape policies (EFBWW Affiliate2 2012). This in turn entails recognition by its members. In its relations with the employer organization FIEC, the EFBWW has taken up an issue-oriented, pragmatic approach.

However, the flexible and multidimensional goal implementation by the administration has the danger of conflicting with the more time-consuming process of internal goal formulation, as then-Secretary General Cremers also acknowledged: "*This approach (which could be described as a flexible response) may, however, be at odds with the necessary (but often difficult) democratic decision-making processes*" (Cremers 1997: 637). This dilemma describes the constraining conflict between the trade union as participative movement and the trade union as

an organization with an autonomous administration (Hyman 2002a). The citation of an EFBWW staff member torn between flexible responses and democratic decisions illustrates this conflict: "*In trade union work there are still hierarchies that are replicated. […] And we need to work on getting all levels the opportunity to engage in European projects, to provide access to them. And if we don't follow the trade union decision from what-do-I-know, well then that's how it is*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

The expertise required to work in Brussels can bear the danger of excluding certain parts of the membership that lack the resources and personnel to participate. The secretary generals recruited were usually experienced in European policymaking and had been responsible for international issues within the national affiliate (EFBWW Rep7 2011). In a study analyzing early support for migrant workers by the Commission, Virginie Guiraudon highlighted how the funding approach favors project approaches based on a specific "*polyglot Euro-elite*" jargon over smaller local projects (Guiraudon 2001: 173). The difficulty with the required level of language skills and project management expertise is that local unionists – particularly in the more down-to-earth construction sector – often do not have these abilities.

The administration, on the other hand, needs to be careful to include the membership in its decisions; otherwise, it takes the risk of separating goal formulation from goal implementation. An interview partner put it this way: *"On the one hand, you need to have the knowledge on Europe – the intellectual or political knowledge – and that is why academics, researchers are indispensable, yes. But on the other hand you need the know-how: how does a trade union organization work? The problem was that there were too many – well I don't mind academics or so – but that they weren't so closely connected to a trade union so that they weren't familiar with the appropriate means to coordinate and come to decisions"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011).

Since the coordination of the various national affiliates often cannot be conducted quickly, the setting in Brussels reinforces the autonomy of the union officials. For example, one staff member said, *"I often took the mandate, simply because I had to make decisions and solve problems"* (EFBWW Rep1 2011). Another EFBWW official stated, *"And often one represented one's own position and not a position, which was officially the trade union's position"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011). In this case, cooperative positions can result in less support from the membership, whereas contention can lead to a loss of lobbying power with the Commission and FIEC, eventually also resulting in less support from the members. Over time, this can increase the sense of detachment

among the membership. One of the interview partners described the resulting feeling among the affiliates that developed during the Noughties: *"That is something you don't want at all in an organization, to have a secretary general that doesn't obey, who has his own people, yes, and then there is permanent war in an organization"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011).

Table 34: Identified Constraining Conflicts in the EFBWW (1980s and 1990s)

Pairs of Organizational Logics	**Tension**	**Potentially Constraining Conflict**	**Identified Constraining Conflicts in the EFBWW (1980s and 1990s)**
Membership – Influence	Goal formation (willingness to act) vs. resource exchange	Resources from members (willingness to pay and willingness to act) vs. resources from institutional setting	
Administration – Membership	Goal implementation vs. goal formation	Diplomacy vs. participation	Flexible and autonomous goal implementation vs. democratic decision-making processes
Administration – Influence	Goal implementation vs. resource exchange	Contentious politics vs. cooperation	Contentious politics vs. cooperation with employer federation (sectoral lobbying) and Commission (project funding)

WEATHERING CHALLENGES: TENSIONS IN A MULTILEVEL SYSTEM

In the first decade of the century, the organizational form of the EFBWW stayed on the course set in the 1990s during a stormy decade for European industrial relations. The organizational form remained a coordinating platform with limited steering and monitoring functions, but the dynamics resulting in this organizational form shifted and the tensions between the logics became more pronounced.

The influence logic in the 1990s was determined by several challenges to the national social models: first, the Bolkestein draft directive threatened the principle whereby service providers have to abide by the host country rules. Second, four ECJ cases called into question the achievements of the Posted Workers Directive, and third, the financial crisis put severe strain on the construction sector. In addition, the Lisbon Treaty created more room for social and employment issues in the EU. With deeper integration and the introduction of the Euro, European issues become more and more important for the affiliates, leading to a greater interest in the EFBWW's role than in previous years. In terms of both the influence and membership logics, the enlargement of the EU to the East led to more coordination and integration needs from the EFBWW to balance diverging needs. The interests of its constituents have become more

diverse and competitive, particularly since the enlargement wave between 2004 and 2008. Maintaining a balance between protectionism and free movement was the cornerstone of the EFBWW lobbying work in the Noughties (Cremers *et al.* 2007; EFBWW n.a. [2009]; Seeliger and Wagner 2016). At the same time, the members faced challenges at home: several restructuring processes, mergers, declining membership, and fierce competition in the sector led to diminishing resources to transfer to the European level. In addition, the international federation BWI remained the forum for exchange on organizing migrant workers and was traditionally responsible for the solidarity work with the new Eastern European members. Until 2004, The Eastern unions had been members of the BWI and not of the EFBWW and were supported by the BWI in their aim to build up independent and powerful unions. The EFBWW did not see external relations and building up union strength as their territory. This in turn led to frustrations among some affiliates, which then decided to turn to the BWI for support.

The dual (or for the Nordic members, triple) administrative structure in Europe meant that resources from the membership were divided. The EFBWW administration in turn implemented its goals by extracting resources from the influence logic: first, the federation continued to use Commission funds to engage in project work and provide services to its members (e.g., information and training measures on asbestos or coordination meetings for EWC representatives). With its information approach, the EFBWW takes a different stance than, for example, the alternative model EMWU. The goal is not to mobilize and organize workers, but to ensure that workers (and employers) are well informed about the working conditions in their host countries. This information service provided to the members can then be used by the affiliates for further organizing and advice. Thereby, these projects are viewed as levers to gain the national affiliates' trust in a European approach. Over time, Commission funding made up half of the EFBWW's funds, making the administration at least partly directly accountable to Commission funding logics. The BWI, on the other hand, is responsible for campaigning and development support for new unions and receives funds from the ILO or national development agencies. Thus, each federation can use its financing niche to extract resources for projects.

The EFBWW administration also had to navigate conflicting dynamics between contention and cooperation: on the one hand, the federation had to show its constituents that it could represent their interests to employers and the Commission, while on the other hand it needed employer cooperation in order to jointly influence sectoral policies. Plus, in return for participation in the

Social Dialogue, the Commission was obliged to inform on legislative initiatives in social and employment issues, thus providing the members with the information they needed. For example, the EFBWW's lobbying work in preventing the Bolkestein Directive was a major success. Because the EFBWW wanted to influence policymaking to maintain national autonomy (as in the Service Directive or the regulation of posted work) and address sectoral issues (as they did during the crisis), it made a pragmatic choice to focus on common interests with the employer federation FIEC in the Social Dialogue. FIEC and the EFBWW experienced enormous pressure in the construction sector after the borders to Eastern Europe opened. The social partners were therefore eager to join and prevent legislation that would lead to social dumping and, in the worst case, would lead to different host/home country legislation applicable to the same construction site. In the end, it was exactly the outspoken lobbying strategy such as that concerning the Service Directive that provided the EFBWW with the credentials of doing everything to protect its affiliates' national autonomy. Meanwhile, the EFBWW's strong positions within ETUC regarding the Service and Enforcement Directive also added to its standing among its members.

In this mutual exchange process, however, some affiliates began criticizing the closeness of some of the negotiation partners with their employer counterparts and the cooperative position toward the Commission. For example, a CLR member and partner in several EFBWW projects described his observations as follows: "*This Social Dialogue is the last resort to overcome internal difficulties. The EFBWW cannot succeed in the coordination of trade union policy in the member countries. And that is not different with FIEC or ETUC. They are basically powerless, because they are supposed to represent common ground where there is no common ground. And then the last lifeline is the Social Dialogue. And this is counterproductive, at least regarding the defense of trade union positions"* (CLR Member2 2011). One EFBWW representative explained the pitfalls of the consensual approach since trade unions rely on the force of conflicts to persuade their members of their strength: *"I always think that okay, it´s not automatic, that we should, because we have the power to negotiate that European level, that we should take everything and just negotiate. […] And my point of view is that we should see, because let´s say that the employers want to negotiate, because something worse is coming from the Commission. Then we have to think back with them: okay, they think some worse is coming from the Commission, maybe something better for us. That´s the way, I think, we should reason. […] But […] all kinds of things*

related to worker´s rights, it´s not that obvious that we should negotiate" (EFBWW Rep8 2011). The administrative approach of close relationships was also seen as critical: *"Some of those that are active for our side as lobbyists in Brussels have forgotten over the years that they must be tough as nails in representing trade union interests. […] Everything is bedded in diplomatic feathers"* (Schmidt-Hullmann 2009a). As the international coordinator of the IG BAU, Frank Schmidt-Hullmann, has argued, negotiations often take place in a very amicable setting, since *"We don't want to be seen as opponents of European integration"* (Schmidt-Hullmann 2009a). Thus, the organization is continuously confronted with a dilemma: on the one hand, consensual dialogue provides the EFBWW with more strength to influence politics on sectoral issues, and joint projects on sectoral issues can be funded via the Sectoral Social Dialogue. On the other hand, the EFBWW needs to show its members that it can take up conflictive issues and strongly represent its members' interests without compromising its identity as a union.

Table 35: Identified Constraining Conflicts in the EFBWW (2000s)

Pairs of Organizational Logics	**Tension**	**Potentially Constraining Conflict**	**Identified Constraining Conflicts in the EFBWW**	**Identified Multilevel Tensions**
Membership – Influence	Goal formation (willingness to act) vs. resource exchange	Resources from members (willingness to pay and "willingness to act") vs. resources from institutional setting	Resources from members vs. resources from Commission	Dual goal formation structures (BWI and EFBWW)
Administration – Membership	Goal implementation vs. goal formation	Diplomacy vs. participation	Flexible and autonomous goal implementation vs. democratic decision-making processes	Dual goal implementation structures (BWI and EFBWW)
Administration – Influence	Goal implementation vs. resource exchange	Contentious politics vs. cooperation	Contentious politics vs. cooperation with employer federation (sectoral lobbying) and Commission (project funding, legislative initiatives)	Dual goal addressees (Global/ILO and European/EU institutions)

On the other hand, the administration needs to deal with decreasing resources from its affiliates, which means that even if the members believe that the EFBWW is able to successfully influence policies, they are often not able to pay for more resources. This fragile balance between democratic goal formation and effective goal implementation seemed to be one of the underlying currents of the EFBWW's development during these years. A central part of this conflict appeared to be the understanding of the trade union movement's role in Europe, which

is torn between goal implementation through cooperation and goal implementation through contention, both at the cost of a tradeoff.

As a result, the EFBWW's organizational form embodies the tensions between three competing logics: a membership with little resources to transfer more power to the European federation and diverging interests and abilities in European coordination, an influence logic that provides pull factors in the form of external resources and access in return for participation, and an administration that needs to fulfill the coordination needs of its members while at the same time maintaining the non-binding status that protects the national autonomy of its affiliates.

As the membership adapts to the expectation that external resources will be provided and the administration navigates these expectations, the dependency on external resources from the influence logic is likely to increase over time. This thought leads into the next chapter, which reflects on the legacy of critical junctures, asking if the tensions embodied in the EFBWW might have become self-reinforcing, excluding alternative trajectories.

CHAPTER 6

6. THE LONG-LASTING EFFECTS OF CRITICAL JUNCTURES

6.1 INTRODUCTION

Identifying a critical juncture in retrospective translates to a simple statement: from this time on, the route is irreversible and it is impossible to go back to the way it was before, implying that some type of self-reinforcing process is at work. In Chapter 5, a shift in the organizational form was identified in the mid-1980s to 1990s. A number of critical junctures in the logics of membership, influence, and administration explain this shift. The story told in the last chapter involves institutionalization processes driven by social mechanisms of adaption and dependency. The theory of path dependence suggests that these processes, triggered by critical junctures, can create locked-in situations. If that is true, the medium level organizational type witnessed in the EFBWW is set, and there is no way out. In this line of thinking, processes are the center of analysis and actors lose strategic options. Such a general path dependence perspective for unions has been implied by Martin and Ross, who have argued that trade union are inherently "*path dependent*" (Martin and Ross 1999a: 4), and by other authors, who fear that unions are experiencing "*strategic paralysis*" when faced with external challenges (Brinkmann and Nachtwey 2010: 22; Deppe 2009: 15).

In addition, the political arena in which trade unions act makes them particularly predisposed to path-dependent processes (Pierson 2000). Chapter 5 recounted counterfactual alternatives that did not succeed, suggesting some form of strategic lock-in. However, in politics, agency and collective action are also exactly what enable change: Brexit is a prime example. Several years ago, one might have said that Britain was on the "EU path," while today it is clear that opposing streams have been forming alongside the established path and have changed an institutionalized system. Other authors have embraced the potential for change in unions and have described

trade union revitalization strategies in terms of "*path dependent renewal*" (Meise 2014; Nachtwey and Thiel 2014). What seems like an oxymoron, however, might simply be the acknowledgment that agency can make room for change within a corridor of potential options, and incremental changes can be transformative over time (Streeck and Thelen 2005). Understanding patterns of reproduction and negative effects is important when exploring options for change. These thoughts lead to the second research question of the thesis: *What key critical junctures explain the formation and stabilization of the present form of Europeanization?*"
Chapter three outlined what defines path-dependent processes: developments follow a logic predetermined by founding conditions, and some form of critical juncture sets self-reinforcing mechanisms in motion that further constrain future developments and lock the organization onto an established path that becomes increasingly difficult to deviate from (Beyer 2006; Mahoney and Schensul 2006; Pierson 2004; Schreyögg and Sydow 2011). The suppressed trajectories and alternatives can help identify a specific pattern over time (Aminzade 1992). Self-reinforcing mechanisms exhibiting recurrent constraint patterns are the main characteristic of a path-dependent organizational development. Thus, this chapter concentrates on the analysis of three steps: first, this chapter summarizes the findings on the prevailing organizational form and describes organizational trends that seem to have stabilized over time. Second, flowing from the tensions between the three logics, this chapter describes potentially negative effects of stability (the "Dark Side") and describes in greater detail potentially self-reinforcing mechanisms that have contributed to the development of the EFBWW as the coordination platform it is today. In addition, defining the formation and stabilization of an organizational form also means illustrating counterfactuals – therefore, the last section also recapitulates alternative organizational routes. Before concluding, a final section adopts a different perspective, highlighting signs of change and the benefits of the EFBWW's organizational pattern. This last section concludes with an assessment of the research question.

6.2 A STABLE ORGANIZATIONAL PATTERN?

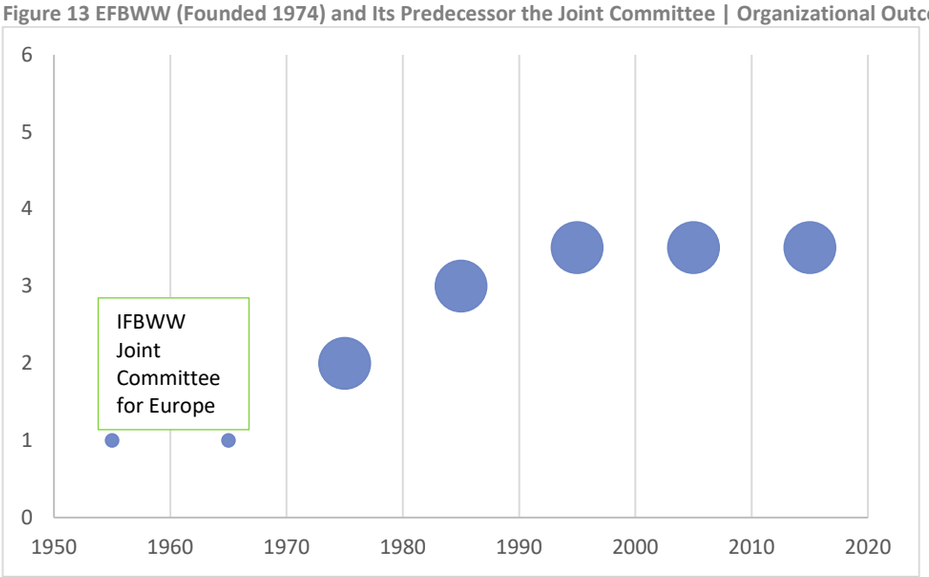
COORDINATION OF NON-BINDING STANDARDS

Path dependence theory suggests that the stable institutionalization process that has been described for the EFBWW can become rigid and even locked in over time. National union

organizations are predestined for such a label because their development is deeply embedded in their institutional setting (Ebbinghaus 1993; Martin and Ross 1999a). Has the institutionalization process witnessed on the national level also developed on the European level, leading to a stable matrix of union Europeanization? In the construction sector, the organizational form that has stabilized since the 1990s indicates that there seems to be a stable organizational pattern.

Over the years, the EFBWW has maintained and deepened its organizational role as a coordination platform with limited steering functions and maintained the organizational mode of negotiating non-binding standards. The current European trade union secretariat, as one interview partner remarked, is a *"Child of the Nineties*" (Expert1 2011). During that decade, the EFBWW began taking up a role of negotiating non-binding standards in the fields of social dialogue and company representation. In the fields of health and safety and the regulation of free movement of labor/posted work, the EFBWW developed a steering role (DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2016; European Commission 2015a). Since then the organizational form of the European federation in the construction sector does not seem to have changed significantly, indicating that Europeanization has reached a certain level at which the organizational form has stabilized.

Figure 13 EFBWW (Founded 1974) and Its Predecessor the Joint Committee | Organizational Outcome (1955–2015)

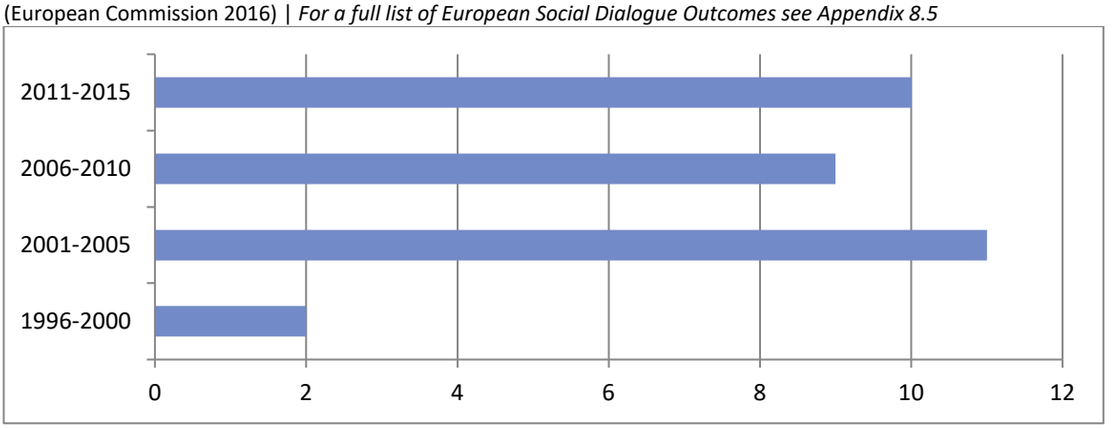


	Role of Transnational Organization
6	Transnational representation
5	Supranational authority
4	**Steering** and monitoring
3	**Coordination**
2	Forum
1	Instrument

Several aspects exemplify the organizational pattern of the EFBWW. First, in the field of social dialogue, the EFBWW has had the mandate to engage in social dialogue in the construction sector since 1989 (EFBWW 2008a: 12). In the following years, the EFBWW began to negotiate

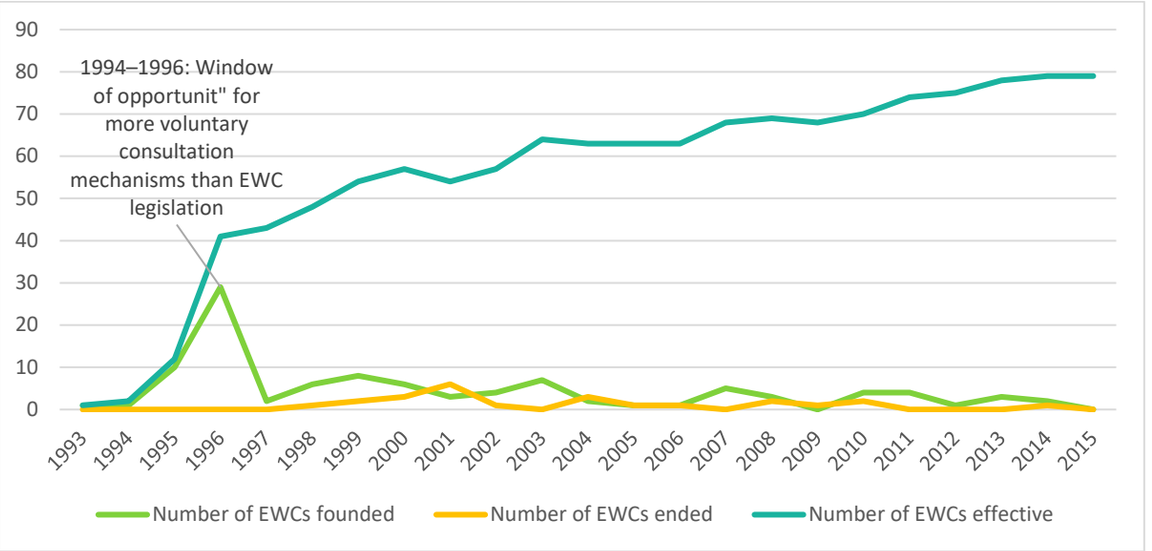
non-binding declarations on vocational training, health and safety issues, and the free movement of labor, and has been increasingly active in the Social Dialogue, which officially started in 1994 (EFBWW 2008a; EFBWW Rep8 2011; European Commission 2014b; Laux 2006). Joint statements with employers on sectoral issues have become an essential part of the EFBWW's work, as the steadily high number of joint texts from the Social Dialogue from 2001 to 2015 indicates (see Figure 14: European Social Dialogue in Construction: Number of Outcomes per Five-Year Period).

Figure 14: European Social Dialogue in Construction: Number of Outcomes per Five-Year Period
(European Commission 2016) | *For a full list of European Social Dialogue Outcomes see Appendix 8.5*



Second, in the field of European company representation, the EFBWW's role was to coordinate the creation of EWCs and establish a network to create joint standards (EFBWW 2008a: 12). In the early 1990s, the EFBWW received a mandate from its members' initiate EWCs (Keller and Sörries 1999: 121). Since then, a steady pattern of newly founded EWCs with the support of the EFBWW has emerged after a unique peak before the introduction of mandatory EWCs between 1994 and 1996.

Figure 15: Number of EWCs in the Building and Woodworking Sector
(own graph based on ETUI 2016)



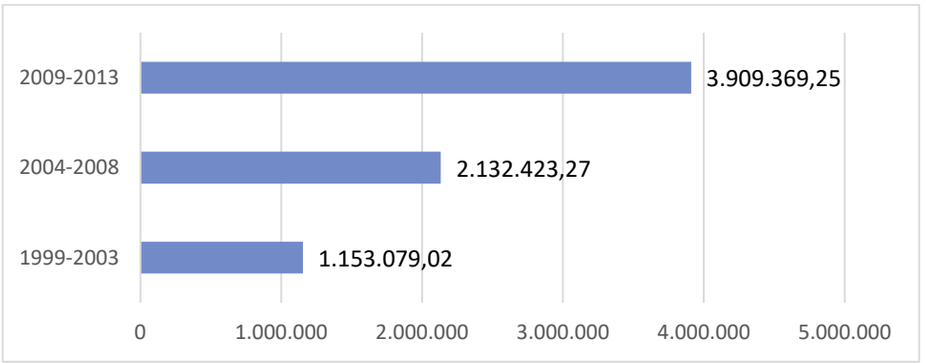
Both of these examples are indirect consequences of the EFBWW's organizational role as coordinating platform and negotiator of non-binding rules. They are, however, not proof of a stagnating organizational role. What these numbers indicate is that both the Social Dialogue outcomes and the EWC outcomes stabilized during the Noughties. However, the EFBWW's organizational role was also defined by limited steering functions. With the recurrent lobbying patterns for the Posted Workers Directive (1996), the Services Directive (2006), and the Enforcement of the Posted Workers Directive (2013), the EFBWW also repeatedly confirmed its role as a European interest representative for its affiliates (Arnold 2008; Christine Oliver 1991; Clarke *et al.* 2003; Cremers 1991, 1998; Druker 1998; EFBWW Rep8 2011).

COMMISSION FUNDING

The EFBWW's organizational development is characterized by two additional stable factors: first, external financing through Commission funding has become a constant pattern for the EFBWW's operational work. For the years for which data is available from the Financial Transparency System of the European Commission, the EFBWW's project funding has continuously risen. An affiliate summarized, *"The membership fees is a small portion of the whole. And the project funding has increased over the years"* (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). The federation receives approximately €1 million in affiliation fees and about €1 million in project funding, making the

EFBWW more autonomous from its members in its projects (EFBWW Rep2 2011). In 2014 alone, the EFBWW received €1.1 million in funding (European Commission 2015a).[4]

Figure 16: Commission Funding for EFBWW Projects
(DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2016; European Commission 2015a; European Commission, DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2015; Financial Transparency System, Financial Reporting and Strategy 2016)
For a full list of Commission funded projects see Appendix 8.4



The structural position of funding for the EFBWW is underpinned by the role of funding for the European trade union movement as a whole (ETUI 2016). ETUC alone received more than €3.6 million in project funding in 2014, and the five largest ETUFs and ETUC together received more than €8 million (European Commission 2015a). The European Trade Union Institute's research and training activities were supported with more than €11 million (European Commission 2015a).[5]

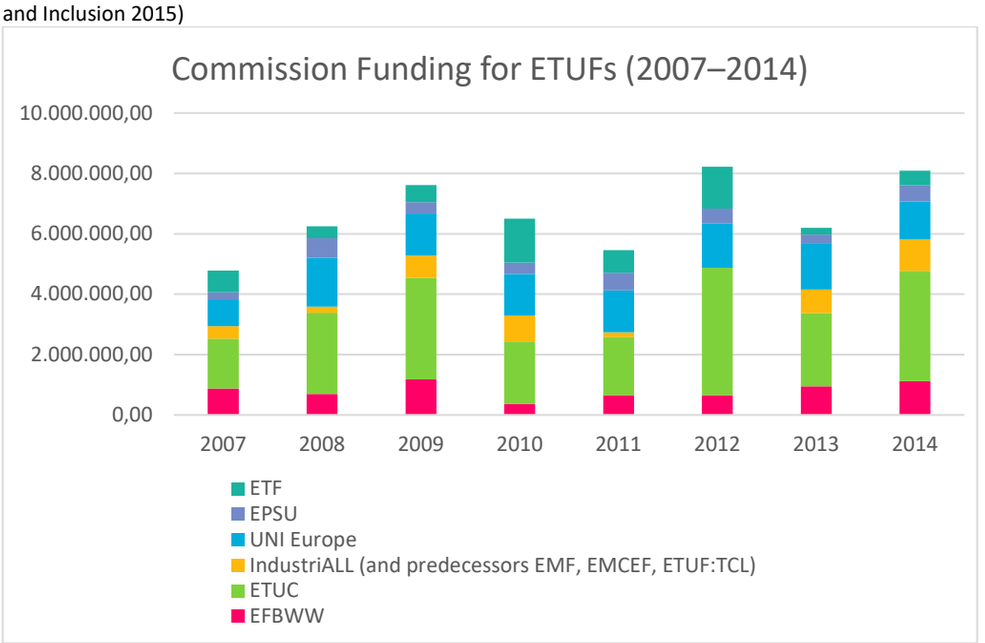
Compared to national unions, this support is minimal: the German service union ver.di, for example, has a yearly budget of €475 million (Müller and Wilke 2014: 164). For the EFBWW however, the financial support is crucial (EFBWW Rep3 2011). For example, from 2008 to 2012 and again in 2015, the EFBWW had to compensate for a structural underfinancing, while during the same time the amount of Commission funding rose compared to the previous years (EFBWW 2016b; EFBWW Rep2 2011; European Commission 2015a). Interview partners stated that the affiliation fees have decreased steadily over the years despite rising fees per individual member

[4] The data for Figure 16: Commission Funding for EFBWW Projects was received from the Directorate General Employment, Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion following a request with the European Financial Transparency System. Data is available from 1999 onwards; information on project funding for the 1990s was not available.

[5] data on Commission funding is not available for the 1990s, as a request for information via the European Financial Transparency System to the Directorate General Employment revealed

(EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep8 2011). As one EFBWW representative summarized, "*Financing the Federation has become more and more difficult*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). Precise data on the total amount of fees is only available for the years from 2011 to 2015 (EFBWW 2016b); during these years the EFBWW's affiliation fees have decreased by more than 8%, which is quite a lot of money given the small sums the EFBWW has for its structural work.

Figure 17: Commission Funding for Five European Sectoral Trade Union Federations and ETUC
(own calculation based on data from (European Commission 2015a; European Commission, DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2015)

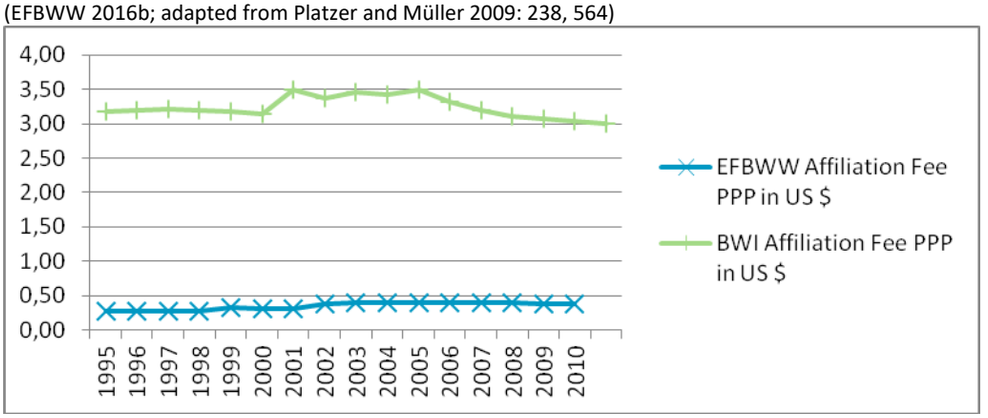


Note: the volatility over the years is partly explained by the merger of the industry federations from the metal, chemical, and textile sectors into IndustriALL in 2012. This could also be an explanation for the absence of Commission funding in that year.

Division of Labor Between the BWI and EFBWW

The division of affiliation payments between the EFBWW and the BWI also shows a stable distribution over time, as indicated in Figure 17. For more than 20 years (data is only available from 1995 until 2010), affiliation fees for the BWI have remained roughly three times as high as those of the EFBWW. Platzer and Müller have noted, "*The (historically grown) principle we can witness in almost all transnational federations, that the affiliation fees to the global federation are higher than to the European federation, is also true in the building and woodworking sector*" (Platzer and Müller 2009: 564). An example from a Nordic Federation illustrates these numbers: the affiliate pays approximately €15,000 to the EFBWW, €25,000 to the NFBWW, and €48,000 to the EFBWW (Johannson 2012).

Figure 18: Affiliation Fees of International and European Federations in the Construction Sector (1995–2010)[6] (EFBWW 2016b; adapted from Platzer and Müller 2009: 238, 564)



The division of labor between the BWI and the EFBWW has also remained stable. The BWI is responsible for solidarity work and supporting unions and organizing structures in Europe, while the EFBWW is responsible for lobbying work and EU industrial relations (BWI1 2012; EFBWW Affiliate3 2012; EFBWW Rep4 2012a; Leeuw 2012). *"The division of labor is from way back,"* one affiliate summarized (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). Whereas the BWI is strongly invested in campaigning for core labor standards, identifying scandals in the big multinationals, and organizing development projects, the EFBWW works in the strongly institutionalized setting of the EU: as one EFBWW representative described, "*our focus is the corporatist design of labor relations*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). On the other hand, *"The BWI is more of getting organizing projects to unions or helping unions to survive. And it´s a kind of support and aid organization. The EFBWW is not that kind of organization,"* one interviewee explained (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Taken together, the EFBWW's development shows signs of stability in the interaction with employers, lobbying, the division of labor with the BWI, and the EFBWW and Commission funding.

[6] Purchasing Power Parity in USD

6.3 THE DARK SIDE OF A PATTERN: RESOURCE DEPENDENCY, ADAPTING EXPECTATIONS AND SUPPRESSED ALTERNATIVES

A path dependence perspective can highlight how the tensions identified in Chapter 5 can over time lead to constrained response options. As the constraining conflicts tip in one direction, self-reinforcing mechanisms affect the reactions in one logic, which has repercussions for the response in another logic, setting in motion a dynamic that is increasingly difficult to change.

The institutionalization process might be fueled by initial stimuli that are beneficial for the involved actors. Over time, however, the road of institutionalization might lead to unintended consequences that hinder alternative options for organizational change. Thus, this section focuses on the unplanned effects of critical junctures, or the problematic side-effects of institutionalization processes.

RESOURCE DEPENDENCY

Like any member association, ETUFs worry about their members. In order to fulfill the goals agreed upon by the membership, the federation must address its political environment. In return for certain concessions (compliance, focus on specific issues, etc.), the political environment grants resources to the organization, which in turn transfers these resources to its memberships as collective benefits (e.g., privileged access to resources and information) (Streeck and Kenworthy 2005). Trade unions have to find a balance between securing these external resources and maintaining their membership's willingness to finance and act on behalf of their interests (Offe and Wiesenthal 1980; van Waarden 1992: 523).

The critical juncture for the organization's development came about in the late 1980s to mid-1990s when the Commission began actively and purposefully strengthening European trade unions and promoting a European level of industrial relations (Goetschy 1996; Martin and Ross 1995). Martin and Ross describe this shift in a study on early Commission funding: *"What occurred, in fact, was the development of a Commission strategy to create 'path dependent' matrices of choice to move the social partners towards such Commission goals. It would do so, short step by short step, by proposing policy that could lead labor and capital to see their own goals in more European ways"* (Martin and Ross 1995: 2). Twenty years later, this study asks if critical events such as Commission funding have defined the future route of organizational development.

Resource dependence argues that organizations can become dependent on resources supplied by their environment, which makes it necessary for the organization to continuously maintain stable relations with the provider of the resources (Beyers and Kerremans 2007; Pfeffer and Salancik 1978). Over time, this continuous effort to receive external resources focuses the activities of the federation on the conditions of external resource provision, potentially neglecting alternative forms of action. Learning within the administration can reinforce this effect. In the case of the EFBWW, the persistence is enhanced by a diminishing resource base from the membership, while the diversity and number of affiliates have increased, thus increasing the coordination needs of the federation and the expectations of the membership to secure external resources. In addition, co-funding of Commission-funded projects has the potential to enhance power divisions among the membership. The following section describes this process in more detail.

After the initial phase of Commission funding in the early 1990s, during which it was fairly simple to receive funds, it became more difficult for the European federations to receive support (EFBWW Rep4 2012a; EFBWW Rep8 2011). After the mid-1990s, the budgetary situation became much more difficult, as several interview partners recalled, and Commission funding began to become an essential source of the federation's operational work (EFBWW Rep1 2011; EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep3 2011). Internally, with the admission of the EFTA unions to the EFBWW in the early 1990s, the balance between larger (and wealthier) and smaller (and poorer) unions shifted. The new affiliates handed in their travel expenses, which the older members had paid for themselves, and this led to greater financial need in the federation (EFBWW Rep7 2011).

The membership decline added to the financial difficulties, particularly since the construction and wood sectors are classically characterized by low rates of membership density (Eurofound 2014: 13, 2015: 26). In addition, several affiliates dealt with mergers and had other internal preoccupations with organizational restructuring. In a survey concerning obstacles to transnational union cooperation, Larsson found that in construction, the lack of resources is viewed as the most important barrier to extended cooperation (Larsson 2012). The imminent threat of not receiving enough fees from its members has shaped the organization's perception of its own strength, as one interview partner remembered from the 1990s and 2000s: "*Well, that was … that was always 'there is no money; members are running away'* and '*affiliation fees are going down; there is no money left and we can't finance the EFBWW'"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011). The

increase of diversity among the membership and the rising coordinating functions of the organization have added to this dependency: *"So I think that the enlargement of the European Union and the problems that arise with languages and travels and so on and so on, that that has led to a higher dependency, financial dependency."* (EFBWW Rep1 2011). The EFBWW, which had been through difficult financial years, benefited from the positive side-effects of Commission funding: "*Well, it´s we try to organize it effectively and within the rules, not breaking the rules of course, but make it in a way so that in the end we will get a small surplus. And it did work that way in the past, so that´s we have been able to save more than €1 million, that we have"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). The EFBWW-related network CLR also benefits from Commission funding. Since the network has no money of its own and no paid membership, the seminars are run "*on a kind of shoestring*": for example, the network often organizes seminars running next to the Social Dialogue meetings (CLR Member1 2011).

As a result, the federation seems to have become more and more dependent on Commission funding, as one affiliate argued: *"They are depending on what is happening inside the EU. If they start cutting the funds, the have so little in member fees so it is unbalanced the whole time. If the EU would start cutting down the funds, what would happen with the federation? That is the question the whole time"* (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). The EFBWW itself has supported this conclusion and has noted that reduced affiliation fees over time "*inevidently lead to less independence of the EFBWW*" (EFBWW 2007: 4 cited in Platzer Müller 565). Another affiliate described how important the Commission funds have become: "*Therefore it has been easier in a way to have external funds […]. And mostly paid at the EFBWW is project money from the EU. And you must remember the membership fee inside the EFBWW is not very much"* (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012).

The data available does not imply any direct influence by the Commission. However, the role of external funding is seen critically within the federation, as an IG BAU representative stated in an interview: *"If a majority of the projects […] is funded by the EU Commission, as it is now, this financial dependency will mean that trade unionists won't become too bold*" (Schmidt-Hullmann 2009a). One interview partner highlighted this difficulty when discussing the design of these projects: *"The projects are designed in a way that they don't target any controversies and don't produce any controversies"* (CLR Member2 2011). Similar criticisms have been voiced concerning ETUC (Degryse 2013; Seeliger and Wagner 2016). Following this interpretation, the focus on

project management (administration) would favor a more detached style of policy-making such as, for example, a more contentious, membership-oriented approach. For example, Seeliger and Wagner have cited a trade union representative, arguing that ETUC's positive stance toward Commission proposals is due to the Commission's financial support: "*In particular, there is the big problem of dependency of EU funding. […] And there is too big feeling of what they call responsibility. If we want to be respected and to be listened to by the commission, we have to behave*" (Seeliger and Wagner 2016: 15). Seeliger and Wagner have also cited an ETUC representative: "*Perhaps not consciously but subconsciously or somewhere looming in the background of thinking, there is the idea, 'Let's look at the amount of money we are getting from the European Commission.' And indeed it is sometimes a lot of money. So, they don't want ... They might subconsciously be thinking, 'Let's not endanger this'*"(Seeliger and Wagner 2016: 15). The account of a former leading EFBWW representative also indicates that such an implicit orientation toward Commission preferences might exist: *"That is the danger – that in the end one has an agenda that is partly determined by the Commission. What are the priorities; what do they find important? So one writes – if one estimates that that is necessary – one writes such a project with the catchwords and ideas from the Commission documents. Therefore, one is not completely free to say, 'These are our problems; these are our analyses. This is the way we will approach the problem; we'll solve it so and so.' One always looks with one eye: what does the Commission have, what are their priorities, and so on. Because one doesn't want to lose the opportunities for projects supported by the Commission"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011).

In addition, the dependency on Commission funding is reinforced by the increasing amount of time devoted to managing the projects: *"The accounting is much stricter […]. And that´s natural, because everyone is under pressure, so we have much more time and much more effort to deal with the accounting and the final reporting of everything. So that´s much more difficult today than it was before"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Another EFBWW affiliate described how administrative issues often take up a great deal of time: *"After the meetings it took half a year to prepare all the reports and all the administrative things; that took too much time" (EFBWW Affiliate7 2012).* An EFBWW staff member who dealt with several projects also described how projects affect the daily administration: "*And the social partner projects need to be administrated: you have meetings, seminars, conferences, documents that need to be written"* (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). The EFBWW staff member also remarked that the proportion between political representation and

project work has shifted toward project work, although in general the amount of work in both fields has intensified (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). A trade unionist from one of the EFBWW affiliates added, "*[T]he projects tend to lead a life of their own. These projects, they requires a lot of expertise to do these kind of projects and deal with the application. And the people involved in these projects and it tends to get a bureaucracy and the people involved in it feel they are part of something. And sometimes I feel – it might be a personal opinion – it might be that it is not so efficient*" (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). Thus, as the IG BAU representative summarized: *"Even if Commission financing doesn't lead to a political dependency, the acquired project funds tie up a substantial part of the working hours actually needed for direct European interest representation and lobbying"* (Schmidt-Hullmann 2009b: 451).

Given the scarce resources of ETUFs, it is probable that over time European federations would concentrate on issues likely to be funded instead of alternative courses of action for which no support is available. Several examples illustrate this line of reasoning. For instance, EWCs are one of the oldest instruments of European-level bargaining. European trade union federations have developed considerable competencies in establishing, training, and coordinating EWCs, while other forms of transnational organizing have lost momentum. One story that illustrates this is the EFBWW's organizing work on international construction sites, which are called EUROSITES. At a transalpine tunnel construction site, the EFBWW coordinated two conferences in 2000 and 2001 with the aim of establishing international works councils for these sites with the affiliates from Switzerland, Italy, Austria, Germany, and Poland (Gross 2001). However, when the project funding – supported by the Commission with roughly €70,000 (DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2016) – ended, the EFBWW had difficulties maintaining the project. Afterward, the issue seemed to lose support and, as Platzer and Müller have pointed out, did not even feature in the EFBWW's 2004 Action Program (Platzer and Müller 2009: 583). For example, the Multiprojects, where the EFBWW organized workers on large construction sites, can no longer be funded using Commission funds, and the EFBWW instead focuses on support for EWCs through conferences and training (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

Paradoxically, the focus on established repertoires is increased by the fact that it is difficult to receive follow-up funding in order to integrate and stabilize the results of innovative projects: *"There have to be some innovative aspects, but it´s hard to do that when you are dealing with the same thing. […] That´s not easy"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Another interview partner added,

"[Projects were rejected] because they were projects from two or three years ago. You always have to think of something new and renewal needs to be shown" (EFBWW Rep2 2011). In the Social Dialogue, the projects usually run for one year, and prolonging the projects is not possible (EFBWW Rep5 2011). An EFBWW representative explained that it is difficult to transfer projects into long-term practice: "*Either the projects are over or they are supposed to be transferred into practice. Then you have a problem. […] But the Commission is also clear and does not fund ongoing tasks" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a)*. The Commission funds projects, not long-term structures: "*If it was too federation-oriented, that wasn't funded. We didn't receive any funding for [structural] development or say for the financing of things a union needs to finance on its own. That was never the case"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). These funding lines were not devised to fund structures or more contentious trade union activities such as demonstrations or strikes: *"For demonstrations, strikes, there is no funding from the European Commission" (EFBWW Affiliate2 2012).* The project lines funding European trade union activities stem from three main budget lines: (1) industrial relations and social dialogue, (2) information and training measures, and (3) information, consultation, and participation of works council representatives. The first budget line concentrates on social dialogue and improving expertise in the field of European industrial relations (European Commission 2006, 2012). The second and third budget lines fund measures concentrating on information services geared toward establishing and supporting European industrial relations instruments (European Commission 2010a, 2014a). "Traditional" union activities in Clegg's sense in the areas of collective bargaining or political action are not included in these funding structures (Clegg 1976).

For example, an EFBWW representative described a network project proposed together with the BWI on EWCs and globalization: "*And this was rejected by the Commission, maybe because it was too little Europe in it. Or it was not only Europe"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). The result is that many projects bring forward new ideas (e.g., best practice guides or information websites), but within a "safe" corridor of Commission funding guidelines. As one interview partner summarized, "*You can say that we have many projects according to the priorities of the European Commission"* (EFBWW Affiliate2 2012). How difficult it may be for a federation to transfer successfully implemented projects into long-term structures can be illustrated by several examples.

The project INNOtrans was supposed to develop a network for exchange about European strategies and labor representation (EFBWW 2007a). The follow-up project aimed at developing

information exchange on professional training (2009–2011). The website's last entry is from March 2011; when funding was terminated, the network was no longer active (Arbeit und Leben Bielefeld and IG Metall 2009). A third follow-up project with Commission funding was organized by national project partners in Germany in coordination with Swedish and Polish trade unions and the EFBWW as background support (Arbeit und Leben Bielefeld e.V. 2011). The project was intended to support an EWC in a German furniture company. The EWC news on the website ended when the project ended, although the EWC database indicates that the agreement is still active.

A vocational training database (dBuild) that was devised in cooperation with the CLR was rejected for funding (Cremers 2001b: 2; Zachmann 2001). Although a significant amount of work went into the development of a prototype database, the project could not be completed and never developed into a publicly accessible website.

ECMIN is another example of an ambitious and helpful project that was never fully completed. ECMIN is an information platform for migrant workers. Only unions from 15 European countries participated, and the contact information provided on the website for many of the countries is outdated. The ECMIN website is a strong example of a European organizing project that the affiliates appear cautious to support (Greer *et al.* 2013: 17). However, the issue is more complicated. For one EFBWW official, ECMIN is an example of a Commission-funded project that has not ended with funding but has not been able to develop a structural quality due to lack of follow-up financing: *"It´s been, we finished the project, but we haven´t sold the issue updating the information"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). ECMIN exemplifies how difficult it is for labor to establish European information structures without external support. In a Social Dialogue meeting in 2009, the members discussed this issue, pointing out that any regular update of the database would need additional (external) financial support from the European Commission, the European Parliament, or other sponsors (Europäische Kommission 2009: 2f). It took several years until the federation was able to follow up with a new posting website covering all EU countries, funded by the Commission in 2014 and jointly set up by FIEC and the EFBWW. This process of project work is a problem for the EFBWW, as a representative indicated: *"Yeah, that´s one of the, perhaps, limitations and some of our affiliates think that we are not good enough and taking care of perhaps some good results we got from the project […]. So, that is sometimes the critique we get from them of not doing enough with the results"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011).

A further aspect that seems to be enhanced (but not caused) by Commission funding is the relative stability of power relations within the federation. Funding for European projects is usually only granted for part of the project (usually about 70% to 90% of the total budget), and the remaining percentage has to be funded by the project partners (European Commission 2015a). Thus, stronger affiliates necessarily play a greater part as project partners than affiliates with less resources (CLR Member2 2011; EFBWW Affiliate4 2012; EFBWW Rep5 2011). The federation has a history of conducting cooperative projects and supporting staff exchanges (EFBWW Rep1 2011). In the founding years of the EFBWW, the national affiliates were supposed to pay part of the salary of the secretaries. The question always was, *"Who can release someone from his national duties for some time and co-finance the European work?"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). After the admission of non-EC and Christian unions to the EFBWW, the financially sound unions of the Northwest continued to provide the main financing for the federation. Secretary General Cremers, for example, received some of his salary from his Dutch union Bouw- en Houtbond FNV for some time (EFBWW Rep1 2011). For the lobbying on the revision of the Posting Directive, a Swedish affiliate financed experts to support the EFBWW (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012; EFBWW Rep8 2011).

In addition, there seems to be a tacit agreement that larger affiliates can nominate staff positions: *"When staff positions are newly established […] there is a sort of informal right of nomination, depending on the size of the union, because we pay membership fees"* (EFBWW Affiliate1 2010). In addition, the voting structure of the EFBWW (and most of the other ETUFs) is based on the number of members an affiliate has, and in the Executive Committee, the representation is based on members per country (EFBWW 2007b). One interview partner explained that increasing national strength has led to positions within the EFBWW: *"In the last years the Southern countries and France have caught up. […] Not for nothing an Italian is now president; that would have been unthinkable before. It used to be Germans, Dutch*" (EFBWW Rep6 2011). In Commission-funded projects, which make up a large part of the operational work of the federation, "*the co-funding is mainly achieved by personnel support from the stronger unions"* according to an EFBWW representative. *"For example, in the projects on comparisons of wage bargaining, the IG BAU provided the person responsible for collective bargaining 'for free' and paid for the person's travel expenses"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011). Other unions have also provided extra support: *"And the Belgian trade unions have filled up the hole again and again – they*

always paid extra. The IG Metall [from Germany] has also been very generous; they never made any problems" (EFBWW Rep2 2011).

The imbalance of resources thus in turn can lead to a self-reinforcing learning spiral: projects are conducted with the stronger unions, which in turn are able to set the tone of the projects. The ease of contact can then lead to increased exchanges in other issues concerning the federation, thus potentially reinforcing existing power structures. An EFBWW representatives explained, *"If you have a hot topic you go where you know people, to people you are familiar with"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Such a practice would provide more voice to members with more resources. However, the EFBWW is aware of this difficulty and has tried to find a balance. *"We don't want only the secretaries from the strong unions"* an interview partner emphasized, and in terms of national representation in the administration, the EFBWW has made efforts to equally represent the different regions (EFBWW Rep7 2011). Despite these efforts, the office staff of the EFBWW remains mostly Western European, the secretary generals and presidents of the organization all come from the stronger Western European unions, and the CEE affiliates have not yet caught up (EFBWW 2008f, 2014a). The Managing Committee is also mostly Western European, but with an extra seat for the new member states (EFBWW 2008a).

ADAPTIVE EXPECTATIONS

As the first section described, the EFBWW seems to have developed a pattern of resource dependence on external funds from the Commission. This orientation toward project funding has been underpinned by the EFBWW's logic of membership, which is defined by both the "shadow of the past" of the traditional division of labor between the BWI and the EFBWW and the legacy of the European trade union movement's political and religious division. Over time, adaptive expectations might have led to a stabilization of the division of labor between the BWI and the EFBWW. Adaptive expectations describe the idea that actors adjust their behavior based on the anticipated actions of others (Pierson 2000: 254; Schreyögg and Sydow 2011: 325). The idea is that this process of adaptation leads to a self-fulfilling prophecy (Pierson 2000: 254). According to the established division of labor between the BWI and the EFBWW, the BWI functions as a solidaristic development aid organization that conducts capacity building for weaker affiliates. The EFBWW, on the other hand, is responsible for information services and lobbying the European Commission and parliament. The tensions between the European and international administrative levels have become more pronounced since the Central and Eastern

European affiliates became members of the EFBWW. Over time, this has resulted in increased management and coordination activities while simultaneously reducing the affiliates' ability to sustain the core activities of the federation without external support. The need for coordination is additionally reinforced by the legacy of the dual activity structure of the BWI and the EFBWW in the new member states. This dual structure has the potential to reduce one of the core features of trade unions, namely their members' coordinated "willingness to act" (Offe and Wiesenthal 1980).

Over time, a stable pattern of affiliation fees has crystallized in which the EFBWW membership fees amount to roughly one third of the payments to the BWI. Since the payments to the BWI are transferred in Swiss Francs, which have an unfavorable exchange rate, this makes raising the affiliation fees difficult. This can result in a process of adaptive expectations in which members anticipate the federation securing resources from the Commission, therefore decreasing the union members' "willingness to pay," which is a variation of Offe and Wiesenthal's "willingness to act" (Offe and Wiesenthal 1980). This process of adaptation can lead to a self-fulfilling prophecy (Pierson 2000: 254). The following paragraphs outline the background of this process in more detail.

The division of labor between the BWI and the EFBWW continues to cast its shadow on the capacity of the EFBWW to unite its affiliates (BWI1 2012; EFBWW Rep4 2012a; EFBWW Rep7 2011; EFBWW Rep8 2011). The international federation already noted during the 1970s that the members of the European federation seemed reluctant to pay for any plans to enhance the EFBWWC's role (e.g., nominating the required staff and paying for them) (EFBWWC 1978a). Bram Buijs, then-president of the international federation, also positioned himself against the established division of labor between the IFBWW as a political forum and the EFBWWC as an information provider by arguing that *"clear political standpoints must be adopted"* (EFBWWC 1978d). At present, the BWI maintains a regional coordination for Europe for project coordination and campaigning in Middle and Eastern European countries. In the early 1990s, both the EFBWW and the IFBWW intensified their contacts with trade unions from the former Soviet Union. The Eastern European states, including the Baltic states, began a very close cooperation with the international federation (BWI1 2012). The CEE countries all became members of the IFBWW, but most unions only joined the EFBWW between 2004 and 2008. This meant that the international federation and the European federation had exactly the same

membership in Europe: *"In fact, we have three structures,"* recounted one interview partner. *"And the Nordic federations pay for three structures and most of the European federations pay for two international federations. This is complete insanity, if you think about it"* (BWI1 2012). Another interview partner said, *"We have this double structure, we have the European Federation […] and then we have the subsection Europe in the international Federation"* (EFBWW Affiliate1 2010).

The BWI views itself as a lever of transnational cooperation in Europe and holds annual European conferences (BWI 2006b, 2014; EFBWW Rep2 2011). For the EFBWW, this was at times seen as intervention on their own turf: *"What I still feel today, and that has annoyed me a lot personally, is that the international organization had this idea, we have a regional organization in Europe as we have in Africa, Asia, and in Latin America. And we have a regional organization in Europe. So we don't have to be downgraded, so we always said, 'Stop with that.' We are a European, independent, and autonomous organization. And we are part of the family and need to cooperate and so on, but we are an independent European federation. […] If you take a look at the website of the BWI, you can read a lot about the structure. Latin America, Africa, Asia and way down you can read – very small – the name of the European federation. And there were always disputes about matters of competence regarding specific issues among the secretary generals."* (EFBWW Rep2 2011). Another interview partner recalled, *"All these years there was a little discord between the European federation and the international federation, who had the say when it comes to Europe"* (EFBWW Rep7 2011).

The BWI saw its role primarily as a capacity builder helping weaker unions organize and grow (EFBWW Rep7 2011). Thus, when the EFBWW enlarged its membership base to the East, the BWI maintained its development work, arguing that the EFBWW could not take up this responsibility: *"And with the geographical enlargement came the question: How do you do this with the Turks or the Russians or the Ukranians or all of the other countries outside the European Union. And then they were forced to say, well we can't [fulfill these high expectations]."* (BWI1 2012). During these years, the BWI established a close cooperation with many Central and Eastern European trade unions, as an interview partner recounted: *"So we all took them in into our international federation, but we were systematically excluded from the European work by the EFBWW. They [the Eastern unions] weren't even invited. So we took care of these unions for twenty years and that is why they developed close ties to us"* (BWI1 2012). Thus, the close connections and

resulting loyalties of the Eastern affiliates were developed within the BWI, as an interviewee from the EFBWW summarized: *"Yes, and that is the way politics are done. With 'Have you heard?' and 'How will we proceed?' and 'What do you think?' If there are no connections to the East, that falls through. And the real connection came from the BWI"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011).

SUPPRESSED ALTERNATIVES

Apart from the organizational form of the EFBWW, which has developed into a stable mode of Europeanization since the 1990s, a further hint for stability is to identify suppressed trajectories and alternatives (Aminzade 1992). The underlying question for this empirical study is if and when alternative organizational forms have been considered. In addition, counterfactual analysis presumes that in theory, alternative options could have been possible given deepening integration. As indicated in Chapter 2, these extreme options range between a supranational European trade union structure on the one hand and nationally oriented unions with weak European federations on the other hand. In the EFBWW, the stable pattern has persisted despite adaptive pressures for a more transnational organizing approach and a stronger focus on lobbying work. The following section briefly summarizes these alternatives, which are outlined in greater detail in Chapter 5. Already during the preformation phase before the EFBWW developed its stable organizational mode the members discussed a harmonization of policies and a stronger coordinating role for the EFBWWC (EFBWWC 1978b, 1978c). During the 1980s and 1990s, when the European Federation's work gained momentum, the discussions on organizational alternatives focused on a stronger coordinating role of the EFBWW in collective bargaining. In addition, the members began discussing the ability to transfer national union membership across borders, coordinated by the EFBWW. Organizational alternatives that were discussed in the early years of the century included various forms of deeper Europeanization. The most far-reaching suggestion was an organizational form where European construction labor would establish an independent transnational labor union (BWI 2007; Expert1 2011; Greer *et al.* 2013; Schiavi 2008). This option was eventually attempted unilaterally by the German IG BAU but was not pursued further by the EFBWW.

A second and overlapping alternative that was discussed was the change of the European Federation of Building and Woodworkers into a European *Union* of Building and Woodworkers, whereby the European organization would have the ability to hierarchically steer the national affiliates and engage in collective bargaining for its members (Bieler and Erne 2014; Clarke *et al.*

2003; EFBWW Rep7 2011). Third, some members discussed developing cross-national (bilateral or multilateral) unions through binational or multinational mergers, whereby the cross-national union would have been able to engage in the international negotiation of binding standards for its members (Cremers 2010; EFBWW Rep1 2011). Alternative tendencies toward developing a more transnational organizing approach, such as the Eurosite project on the Alp-Transit tunnel, were also not continued. One EFBWW representative remarked, "*We should do that again. For example on a site for building nuclear power plants, where there were deadly injuries. We should have been there. […] But the ten [Commission-funded] projects don't take place in this area. […] Resources are diminishing and one needs to find new organizational forms for such projects"* (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

Changing the focus and dependency on Commission funding has also been a repeated topic among the members. For example, one affiliate remarked, *"We are not so interested in these Commission projects; they are not so important. We are interested in the normal lobbying work"* (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012). Another affiliate noted, *"Firstly you must cut down a lot of different projects, all these conferences. And you must cut down the staff if you can't reach the members"* (EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). Another affiliate voices similar concerns: *"For example, one of the projects I mentioned we got support for building up an internal information system that was quite technical. Of course it is necessary, but you can discuss if this is the right way of spending time*" (Leeuw 2012). Yet another affiliate criticized the effectiveness of Commission funding and instead preferred an agreement-based approach by the EFBWW. He cited the example of Poland: "*In my opinion, the Commission money is not that effective. In my opinion anything that could get [affiliates] interested in more union cooperation, intra-union cooperation. Real dialogue, setting up agreements, talking about what to do with all the […] workers with precarious contacts* (EFBWW Affiliate4 2012). For another interviewee, the question is about prioritizing lobbying work before project work: "*But most importantly their task is to use people, have influence, and find out how the things are going. That they are doing influence on these kind of matters. […] But you cannot spread up yourself and then you have some projects and meetings […]. But that kind of meetings will not take place because there is no time; it is about the priorities"* (Lokhorst 2012). The interviewee described the search for an alternative to the "*practical approach*" of Commission-funded projects, particularly in the Social Dialogue: "*And the colleagues say: […] the*

deciding factor is to serve the political interests on the European level, to represent the interests on the level of legislation and jurisdiction" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

The division of labor between the BWI and the EFBWW has also repeatedly led to discussions among the affiliates, as a long-term staff member of a national federation and the EFBWW described: *"And the question is, 'Do we need two federations?' […] And that is of course, in times in which the members stay away and membership fees go down, that is luxury, to have several federations"* (EFBWW Rep3 2011). Ever since the first discussions on the relationship between the IFBWW and the newly founded European federation in the 1970s, the members have debated whether it would be more efficient to integrate the EFBWW into the BWI for a better allocation of affiliation fees. Platzer and Müller have also reported discussions on this question during the Noughties, when it became increasingly clear that the EFBWW's structural funds were diminishing (Platzer and Müller 2009: 565). Although coordination agreements with the BWI and the NFBWW have been concluded in order to work more effectively, according to an EFBWW representative, there have been "*underlying debates, if these three levels make sense or if it might be good to have two levels or maybe one*"(EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

The feeling of "luxury" of paying for two federations is increased because the national federations pay their affiliation fees to the BWI in Swiss Francs (the strong Scandinavian unions even pay for three federations), as an EFBWW representative explained: *"For all national federations it is a problem when it comes to costs. In Switzerland, you pay the expensive Swiss Francs per member. And I don't know exactly what the difference is. But the federations pay about three times as much as in Brussels. And these are costs for federations that are facing membership decline and are having financial problems. And that is a problem; that needs to be said openly"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011). This view was mentioned quite often in the interviews; for example, "*They had to pay the wages in Swiss franc, which means that the value – Europeanly speaking – will be much higher on what they pay for the wages, and […] the affiliation fees from all countries outside of Switzerland will be automatically much higher. So that is a problem. That is very much discussed mainly within the BWI"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Another construction unionist stated, "*We can't pay huge fees in two places*" (EFBWW Rep7 2011).

Altering the established pattern of distribution and increasing the EFBWW's fees is a sensitive issue: *"It´s more topic for the corridor talks. […] We have had some kind of gentlemen's agreement; we should not talk about the other organization's fees because we are technically*

speaking independent. But of course we are the same in the sense that most of the members of the EFBWW are members of the BWI also and vice versa. […] It´s a sensitive issue, but it´s talked about. Yes. It´s very much. And it´s very important issue, because it´s related to the whole discussion of affiliation fees and what should the European federation do and what resources, and how are the resources in connection to the international, etc. So it´s a really an important issue" (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Within the EFBWW, raising membership fees has been discussed repeatedly, and there have been several increases in the past years. However, nominally speaking the fees per member have not risen significantly. In addition, weaker federations – particularly those from the new member states – pay less fees (EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep8 2011). Discussions about increases are difficult, since the precarious structure of many affiliates could always result in an exit strategy. In ETUFs, affiliates very rarely leave the organization; the turnover of membership within the organization is almost at 0%. Once a union has joined the EFBWW, it is likely to remain within the association (the only organization that decided to leave the EFBWW is the Turkish Yol-İş Sendikası, which resigned from the EFBWW but re-affiliated in 2004 (EFBWW 2008f: 34).

Instead, members with less ability (or willingness) to pay for the federation simply circumvent higher fees by changing the number of individual members for whom they are paying affiliation fees (EFBWW Rep2 2011; EFBWW Rep7 2011). An interview partner explained, *"There is a situation in the European Federation where certain unions have been paying membership fees for the same amount of members for years. So the French unions have an agreement among each other how these are distributed. […] You can't do much there. […] And the Italian unions, they have always taken their own path. […] They don't pay much, I must say"* (EFBWW Rep2 2011). Another interview partner confirmed this impression: *"Affiliates have more members than they are willing to pay affiliation fees – this is a common problem in international federations. […] I don't think there is an interest to change that. I think people are happy that they are able to finance a certain basic structure on their own"* (EFBWW Affiliate1 2010). This practice leads to a dilemma for the organization, as an EFBWW official summarized: *"So, we also had to take into account, if we increase too much then some of the poor unions will just reduce the registered membership and the result will be zero"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Since the affiliates can be relatively certain that their operational work is funded by the Commission, the incentive for such an exit strategy may be even greater.

Since the accession of the new members between 2004 and 2008, the membership of the two organizations in Europe is almost congruent, leading to increased discussions of a merger of the two federations. In 2006, the BWI came together with the EFBWW and the NFBWW and agreed on a coordination program focusing on the migration policy and the inclusion of migrant workers in trade union work (BWI 2006b; Pedrina 2008); all federations intended to renew this cooperation in 2014 (BWI 2014). In 2009, the discussion of a potential merger of the EFBWW and the BWI was put to an end by a resolution at the BWI congress in Lille, during which a clear majority of the European trade unions voted for preserving two independent organizations (EFBWW Rep8 2011). Apart from the clear political will to maintain the autonomous EFBWW, it was also important that the BWI and the EFBWW rely on different funding structures that could not be used as they currently are if the two federations merged: "*One needs to pay for two different organizations and one has the idea, I think, if the two merge one can reduce costs. But that doesn't work. The BWI works in Geneva, it has the support and the facilities of the ILO; we have that in Brussels*" (EFBWW Rep2 2011). Another EFBWW representative also described this division of resource provision: "The *BWI is linked with the ILO […] the European federation works in a strongly institutionalized setting"* (EFBWW Rep4 2012a). While the ETUFs rely on Commission structures, the international trade union federations benefits from the ILO's support infrastructure (EFBWW Rep7 2011; Waterman and Timms 2005). Furthermore, the BWI is able to extract resources from development agencies such as the German Friedrich-Ebert-Foundation and development aid from the Swedish or Norwegian governments (EFBWW Affiliate3 2012; EFBWW Affiliate4 2012; EFBWW Affiliate5 2012). The provision with external funds stabilized the division of labor and might have provided an incentive to maintain the two-tiered representation. Faced with developing parallel initiatives such as the EMWU, the EFBWW has instead reiterated its existing organizational structure based on coordination, lobbying work, and information services. For example, the EFBWW has continued its lobbying activities with regard to posted work to ensure the affiliates' national autonomy, and it has followed its information/coordination role by initiating information projects for migrant workers funded by the Commission.

6.4 THE BRIGHT SIDE OF A PATTERN

However, the focus on critical junctures also has its pitfalls: path research tends to focus on those issues that suggest stability or feedback processes in the aftermaths of supposed junctures, but have difficulty defining when a "legacy" is over and where changes or disruptive patterns develop. Furthermore, an organizational or institutional path might exist alongside more open and versatile structures that have not become path-dependent. In the research process, the danger of a path dependence framework is that it can let alternative routes and stories that do not fit onto the path fall off the radar. Thus, an important methodological issue in a study informed by path dependence theory is to keep one's eyes open for processes that point to changes or alternative explanations. In political contexts, radical change is always possible. In practice, where expectations adapt and actors learn to navigate dependencies, agency is involved, and agency invites room for shifts. Thus, path-dependent processes in membership federations most likely do not lead to a frozen, locked-in path; rather, change is merely limited. The multitude of actors and the unpredictability of large-scale movements and revolutionary events always leave the door open for fundamental change. On a smaller, less revolutionary scale, these characteristics also open the door for more gradual change. New political majorities, influential individuals, or institutional entrepreneurs might influence the "path" to such an extent that it ceases to be clearly visible. Research concentrating on institutional change has taken up these concerns (Deeg 2001; Mahoney and Thelen 2009; Streeck and Thelen 2005). Gumbrell-McCormick and Hyman have posited, "*Hard times may lead to strategic paralysis, but can also stimulate the framing of new objectives, new levels of intervention, and new levels of action*" (Gumbrell-McCormick and Hyman 2013: 192).

In the case of the EFBWW, more open and versatile structures seem to exist which challenge the idea of strategic lock-in and highlight the "bright side" of the EFBWW's organizational pattern. Although it is difficult to deviate from the established system of external resource dependency, the EFBWW has also been able to use the benefits of Commission support to its advantage. Furthermore, commission funding can help reduce power asymmetries vis-à-vis industry federations, a system which Greenwood has called "*empowered pluralism*" (Greenwood 2011). Within this realm of possibility, the EFBWW took the coordination and information focus of Commission projects and used these projects to "feed" campaigns with background information. For example, two campaigning projects were used to raising awareness on (bogus) self-employment and undeclared labor (DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2016; EFBWW

and FIEC 2008). The EFBWW also launched an asbestos campaign lobbying the European institutions and providing publicity and information on health risks for workers (EFBWW 2010, 2011a). The Commission funded training information on asbestos for workers, which the EFBWW devised together with FIEC, along with information on asbestos-related diseases and e-learning modules on working with asbestos (Banduch and Lißner 2013; EFBWW 2010, 2011a; EFBWW Affiliate2 2012). As an EFBWW policy officer described, the ideal is that Commission funding functions as a lever for increased European action (van der Straeten 2008).

Among the ETUFs and the EFBWW, changes in the type of project conducted by the federations seem to have emerged. For example, the federations have begun to venture toward more coordinated projects. In 2014, seven ETUFs launched a Commission-funded campaigning project called "*Europe: End Precarious Work Now! – Decent Work and Equal Treatment for All*" (ETUC *et al.* 2016). The multi-sectoral project was co-financed by the Commission with roughly €345,000 under the Commission heading "Information and Training Measures for Workers" and had the goal of devising a joint strategy supported by campaigning/information materials and legal advice (EFFAT 2014; European Commission 2015a). In the same year, a cross-sectoral campaign called "Enough of Their Crisis" was initiated by the metal, transport, food, services, and construction and wood industries, demanding immediate action from European institutions on youth unemployment (back2ourfuture.org 2014). The Commission funded the initial conference of the campaign with more than €370,000 (European Commission 2015a).

On the one hand, these activities fit with the assumption of a path since the Commission funds important elements, and parts of the campaigns (e.g., on asbestos) are jointly conducted in the context of social dialogue with the employer federation. Commission funding has enabled the federations to conduct costly conferences and provide in-depth information services: features that they would not have been able to provide otherwise. On the other hand, the projects indicate that political dependency, the fear of which was voiced by some unionists, does not seem to have manifested itself.

6.5 CONCLUSION: HOW CRITICAL JUNCTURES SET IN MOTION SELF-REINFORCING DYNAMICS

The value of the concept of critical junctures lies in its focus on early events leading to the unfolding of mechanisms that over time constrain the organization's options. The critical juncture leaves a legacy, whereby the stabilization of the organizational form is sustained by self-reinforcing mechanisms, eventually excluding alternative trajectories (Beyer 2006; Collier and Collier 1991; Mahoney and Schensul 2006; Pierson 2004; Schreyögg and Sydow 2011). This chapter concludes with an assessment of the second research question: *"What key critical junctures explain the formation and stabilization of the present form of Europeanization?"*

In the case of the EFBWW, the initial conditions of the EFBWW's path are described as including a federation "*deeply asleep*" (Cremers 1991: 153), employer federations opposing any form of cooperation, and an institutional setting favoring national representation. A critical juncture has been identified in the mid-1980s to early 1990s, when two triggering developments set the federation on a course: first, the introduction of funding instruments for European industrial relations and related projects (logic of influence), and second, the establishment of a professionalized European administration in Brussels with a strong leadership figure willing to implement the organization's goals autonomously (logic of administration). This juncture was enhanced by the increased heterogeneity of the EFBWW's affiliates, which had increased information requirements and needed the EFBWW to coordinate joint European positions (logic of membership). Balancing the different logics produced tensions for the federation, which then resulted in a repeated pattern of constrained options.

Commission funding provided the organization with the means to provide services for its members. However, by extracting these resources from the Commission, the European federation had to comply with the rules and regulations of Commission funding and became less dependent on its members' affiliation fees. This shifting focus to Commission resources occurred at the same time that the membership of the organization changed significantly. While both number and diversity of the EFBWW's membership increased with enlargement, the number of actually represented workers has steadily decreased since the mid-1990s. Since the affiliation fees of the EFBWW are based on the number of represented members of each federation, this meant that the EFBWW had to provide services to more members with fewer resources. Raising affiliation fees was difficult, since the affiliates were facing difficult times themselves and the federation feared "exit options" such as reducing the number of registered members. In order to deal with the discrepancy between income and required expenditure, the EFBWW had to gear

its activities toward Commission-funded projects. Over time, a stable pattern emerged: the Commission funded the operations of the EFBWW, and the members funded the staff. The pattern of affiliation fees to the BWI and the EFBWW has remained relatively stable at about 3:1. The division of labor between the BWI and the EFBWW has also remained stable despite changes in the membership structure and overlapping responsibilities, particularly regarding organizing migrant workers from Eastern European countries. Over the years, several alternative trajectories for deeper cooperation and more supranational structures were discussed and brought forward by different members, but the EFBWW's organizational structure remained stable despite these options.

In economic understandings of path dependence, an organizational path always implies that the development is potentially suboptimal. In a membership organization, what is suboptimal can vary significantly depending on the viewpoint of the member. The European trade union movement has been criticized repeatedly for its closeness to the Commission (Degryse 2013; Schmidt-Hullmann 2009a). The EFBWW's focus on Commission funding implies a dependence on external resources, which could distance the organization from its membership. Project work, especially the more "pragmatic" type, is viewed critically by some of the members, which highlights the importance of classical lobbying work. However, the principle of national co-funding can also enhance solidarity among the affiliates and increase the feeling of responsibility toward the organization. The interaction with employers in the Social Dialogue can bear the danger of concentrating too much on non-binding results instead of lobbying for hard legislation. On the other hand, it is very difficult to say if another path would have been better for the organization and its members. The EFBWW was also able to use commission funding to enhance cooperation and provide addiational information to its members on health and safety issues or working conditions. Social partnership has been a central element of social models in Continental Europe. With enlargement, the expenditures of the ETUFs have risen considerably. Without external support, communication and cooperation would be almost impossible. The established division of labor with the BWI also has drawbacks and coordination costs but does create advantages, since the EFBWW is embedded in the institutional structure of the EU, whereas the BWI concentrates on global campaigning and development work.

The point of this dissertation was to demonstrate why *this specific type* (and not another) of organizational structure has emerged. The established organizational form in turn makes it

difficult to develop alternatives such as a European supranational union with more organizing power, a joint European representation inside the BWI, or a federation with an even stronger focus on lobbying and political representation. In this understanding of "path" based on multiple possibilities, questions of efficiency withdraw to the background. In this chapter, resource dependence and adaptive expectations have been identified as mechanisms driving the EFBWW's path. For the EFBWW, it is almost impossible to deviate from the established pattern because its members' resources are decreasing and Commission funding provides the basis for its projects. However, although the above indications could suggest an institutionalized, path-dependent structure of trade union Europeanization, the way in which open spaces are used to pursue independent campaigning goals speaks against path dependency in the sense of strategic lock-in.

CHAPTER 7

7. CONCLUSION

7.1 SUMMARY AND GOAL OF THE STUDY

In this thesis, the European construction workers' federation served as a case study for the way in which labor has adapted its organizational representation to increasing European integration from the Treaty of Rome until today. The construction case was selected for its extreme susceptibility to shifts in European integration – both pressures for coordination and competition are particularly high in this sector - and its relevance in the political debate. When thinking about the free movement of workers, what typically comes to mind is the migrant workers travelling from one construction project to the other, the building site as a small locus of solidarity and competition among workers. In this industry, pressure for European coordination is exceptionally intense, and the changes from the Single Market have been particularly strong. Where cross-border activities are frequent and competitive challenges are high, impetus to find European solutions and coordinate trade union work transnationally is particularly high. As a sector heavily influenced by the free movement of labor and services, the construction industry has been at the heart of a number of legal disputes regarding working conditions in Europe (Clarke *et al.* 2003; Druker 1998; Kahmann 2006; Lillie and Greer 2007; Sandberg *et al.* 2004; Woolfson and Sommers 2006). In addition, the building sector is a core industry, since jobs in the construction sector have a strong impact on overall employment trends (Stawinska 2010: 1). The comparatively high rate of bankruptcies enhances the competitive pressures, making the industry extremely responsive to pressures for lower national labor standards (Cremers 2006a: 172).

One goal of this study was to develop an explanatory framework for analyzing ETUFs. Two contrary assumptions led to the research question: on the one hand, there was the expectation

that trade unions would not cooperate because of competitive pressures, while on the other hand there was the expectation that trade unions would develop a powerful system of transnational solidarity when faced with European integration. An overview of ETUFs indicated that most federations seem to have developed into coordination platforms with limited resources. Since neither expectation manifested itself, the question is what has been driving – and constraining – European trade unionism. An organizational perspective on trade union associations has provided the basis for analyzing the dynamics of membership associations. Literature from Europeanization research and industrial relations offers hypothetical options for trade union internationalization. Additionally, path dependence theory offers a framework for analyzing long-term developments and singling out critical junctures and mechanisms reinforcing the pattern of trade union Europeanization.

The main claim of the theoretical discussion was that European federations can only be explained by the interplay of influence, membership, and administration, and that tensions among these logics can lead to tradeoffs explaining organizational outcomes. This thesis argues that a path analysis could bring an important contribution to the debate, since it points to the importance of timing and sequence in the resolution of conflict between these logics. The focus on historical reconstruction as an analytical framework guides the researcher to watch out for critical junctures, social mechanisms, and driving dynamics in the history of the organization. Searching for these mechanisms can open up new interpretations, particularly for explaining the puzzling discrepancies between a changing European institutional setting on the one hand and the challenge for unions to find adequate organizational replies to these changes on the other hand.

This study offers several contributions to the existing literature: first, this thesis develops a broader framework for understanding union Europeanization based on tradeoffs between the logics of influence, membership, and administration. An approach focusing on different logics shaping an organization makes it possible to integrate competing value systems within an organization and combines both macro and micro perspectives. Thus, instead of looking only at the European influence dimension (which is common for studies of the European industrial relations structure) or only at membership logics (as many case studies of cross-border mobilization do), this framework integrates these perspectives into a more comprehensive picture of logics shaping trade union development. In addition, this thesis outlines three main pairs of tensions within a trade union organization and demonstrates how the multilevel setting

of the EU enhances these tensions. In return, these tensions can explain how conflicting logics can impede both a stronger European role and a stronger national role.

Second, this thesis' findings indicate that in the construction sector, horizontal trade union Europeanization seems to be defined by several organizational patterns that have remained stable over time. What the analysis indicates is that trade unions in the construction sector have expanded their organizational spectrum and activities across national boundaries, just as they have done when nation-building processes were underway in the 19th century. The current form of Europeanization was established in the mid-1980s to 1990s when critical developments in all three logics set the federation in its current organizational form: Commission funding and Posted Workers legislation triggered increased joint activities coordinated by the European federation, a highly motivated administration had the will and energy to create European organizational structures and a growing and more diverse membership needed a European federation to provide information and conduct lobbying activities.

The conclusions indicate that although unions in the construction sector have expanded their organizational activities across national boundaries, two self-reinforcing processes resulting from the interplay among the three logics partly seem to explain the stabilization of the current form: resource dependence and adaptive expectations. The first result suggests a pattern whereby organizational development adjusts to external project funding, potentially overshadowing alternative forms of action. What this study demonstrates for the EFBWW is that the federation has used the resources provided by the Commission to provide services to its affiliates in order to establish and maintain a strong national representation. Although the successful lobbying regarding the Posted Workers and Service Directives have confirmed that the federation can use its scarce resources effectively and mobilize its members' willingness to act, the federation's operational work is mostly funded by the European Commission. Although early studies of European trade union structures have indicated that such a dependency might have been established (Martin and Ross 1995, 2001), to date this presumed pattern has not been substantiated in more detail in a sector influenced more than most others by European legislation.

By outlining the mechanisms unfolding after a critical juncture, the concept makes it possible to address those unintended consequences of earlier decisions that contradict the original intentions. With the introduction of funding for industrial relations, the Delors Commission

wanted to prevent Europe from being seen only as an economic project. Since engaging in Brussels is costly for most non-profit organizations, this support (e.g., for translations, etc.) remains indispensable. The option of Commission funding was a critical juncture for enabling European cooperation and shows how important political support for tripartite bargaining structures is to enable European trade union activities. However, whereas early national trade unionism was successful due to its critical position toward established power and its unique forms of collective action, trade unionism in the EU has developed from the top (Hyman 2005a; Martens 2003; Martin 1996). This can lead to internal tensions between influence and membership when external resources are needed to maintain support for the membership but the membership expects a critical position toward established structures.

The second outcome suggests that international trade union federations in the construction sector seem to be struggling with a two-tiered internationalization approach in which Europeanization and internationalization have developed parallel to each other and the members' expectations have adapted to this dual structure. The established division of labor and adaptive expectations toward the respective roles of the federations have potentially led to a restricted scope of development of the European federation's role. Within each of the three logics, enhancing factors such as membership competition, the struggle to find joint approaches for varying political economies, the EU opportunity structure for employers, or a distance between administration and membership reinforce the established patterns.

7.2 RECOMMENDATIONS FOR FURTHER RESEARCH

The path framework, with its focus on constraints, is not only useful for the study of European issues. Many other questions in trade union research warrant closer attention to the mechanisms explaining restricted development, such as loss of membership, diminishing power, reduced collective bargaining coverage, and the increase of mergers. For research on trade unions, the value of the concept lies in its clear naming of mechanisms and phases, which can help building explanations for various trajectories of trade unionism. If the framework of path dependence is used in comparative research, this can be particularly helpful for singling out the critical junctures at and through which dynamics' distinct "paths" have emerged and thus which type of political agency and choice can achieve which type of union participation. This could be

a fruitful addition to research focusing on typologies, or – in this terminology – "paths" of European trade union activities or ETUFs. Theories of union organization could benefit from the integration of process theories, particularly since the evolution and diversification of membership organizations is often a long-term and gradual process.

The extreme case method also has its dangers. Most importantly, the researcher should avoid treating the unusual case as if it provides an example of the population as a whole (Seawright and Gerring 2008: 301). However, research on European unions is still in its infancy. A single case study as in this thesis can establish propositions that offer a more thorough understanding of certain phenomena: in this case, of the dynamics leading to a slowly emerging external dependency and potential neglect of alternative contentious repertoires. In comparative research, the concept could unfold more of its explanatory value, such as when comparing different (sectoral, national, organizational) responses to a defined critical juncture (e.g., introduction of European Commission funding) over time. For example, a comparison of sectors such as the agricultural or transport sector could paint a more detailed picture of trade union work in highly mobile and competitive sectors.

During the research process for this study, the Eurocrisis, Brexit, and increased migration have changed the political setting in which trade unions act. All of these events have challenged the EU to its core and will have an influence on the way trade unionists see the EU. Their willingness to pay and act within an ETUF will depend strongly on the way in which these events are perceived. This study focused mostly on the organizational constraints of European labor, but these constraints are closely related to the role of national trade unionism and the members' position toward Europe in general. The investigation of trade union Europeanization within national unions, such as the development of mainstreaming of EU-related issues among the membership or internationalization within the organization, will be important for understanding national dynamics. A pioneer study of this sort has been undertaken by Stefan Rüb on the IG Metall (Rüb 2009). However, the depth necessary for these studies often only allows single case studies. It would be useful to study several national industry federations in comparison, particularly with new member states. Deeper insights could also be gained by quantitative large-scale studies on the sectoral variety in union responses. Such a study could shed light on differences in size, funding sources, engagement in EWCs, Social Dialogue coordination, lobbying activities, voting behavior within ETUC, and activity types, to name just a few possibilities. An

example of a more individual and location-based perspective on transnational organizing is Wagner and Lillie's work on competition and solidarity on transnational construction sites (Wagner 2015a; Wagner and Lillie 2014).

However, the focus on administrative implementation has pointed to the importance of union staff, especially in the expert-driven and multinational setting of the EU. Exploring in greater detail the career paths of trade union officials concerned with Europe, their connections to their national unions, and their embeddedness in national contexts could provide a more encompassing picture of the type of trade unionism that has emerged in Europe. Heery and Frege have conducted such a study for British union officials (Kelly and Heery 1994), and it could be a fruitful and theoretically important step to repeat such a study for ETUFs.

Regional comparisons could provide insight into industrial relations in regional trade associations. The North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), the Mercado Común del Sur (Mercosur), and the Association of Southeast Asian Nations (ASEAN) are only a few of the examples of regional economic associations. Similar to the EU, the goal of these organizations is to create common markets. However, very little is known about the role of labor organizations in these settings. The discussions on transnational labor standards in transatlantic trade negotiations highlight the consequences for democratic accountability. Comparing regional structures could provide insight into different regional paths of labor integration or the impact of national unions.

The study also demonstrated the difficulty of coordinating multiple international levels: in the construction case the international, European, and – to a lesser extent – Nordic federations. What this study has not analyzed is the role of national confederations in this picture. As Waddington has described, discussions have already been had on the question of whether or not the sectoral funding via the European industry federations should be strengthened, potentially at the cost of national confederations (Waddington 2006b: 645). Another route might be an increased differentiation of union representation based on regional similarities. Across the Nordic states, several transnational trade union federations exist similar to the Nordic Federation of Building and Woodworkers, such as the Nordic Transport Workers Federation or the lobbying organization of the Nordic Financial Unions. Both federations' goal is to maintain the Nordic collective bargaining model (NFU 2016; NTF 2006). The Baltic Sea Trade Union Network (BASTUN) is a trade union network representing political interests of union

confederations in the Baltic Sea region (BASTUN 2015). IRTUCs have existed since the late 1970s and have coordinated cross-border coordination of collective bargaining (Hammer 2010). Further studies on the role of these regional groupings could shed more light on their role in European cooperation.

Lastly, a danger of approaching the question of European labor cooperation from an organizational perspective is that the political-economic conditions and/or the role of employer lobbying may retract to the background. A more detailed look at employer federation's lobbying and decision making strategies on the influence dimension could contribute to our understanding of political outcomes.

7.3 CLOSING REMARKS & POLICY IMPLICATIONS

This thesis concludes with a few words on the importance of unions for a democratic society. Trade unions protect and uphold common interests of workers vis-à-vis employers. This is the core and raison d'être of trade unions. The European social model includes concepts of social partnership and solidaristic wage setting, publicly secured social rights, and, most importantly, strong trade unions (Visser 2006). The financial crisis has brought the importance of a balanced social system back to the forefront of attention. With the Eurozone in turmoil and growing inequality, pressure on governments to find a social balance to the freedom of markets is increasing. In the context of the migration debate, unions can play an important role in organizing and integrating migrant workers and balancing competitive pressures among workers. This thesis demonstrates how unions can play a crucial part in mitigating the effects of European market integration such as the ETUFs have been able to achieve with their lobbying for maintaining host country standards in the Posted Workers and Service Directive. In these cases where European federations have rallied their resources and pushed for changes, they have been able to significantly influence policy-making. In the words of one interview partner: *"But, I mean, if we look back in history we can see that when we´ve been active, then we have been pushing for things. That is when we have achieved something"* (EFBWW Rep8 2011).

The EFBWW's approach of protecting the national autonomy of its affiliates has strengthened its cause for more social protection fueled by major drawbacks such as the ECJ rulings threatening nationally established rights. Erne has also presented unions as engines for participative

democracy in the EU: *"[Unions] offer the possibility of greater citizen participation in the political system and thus an increase in its legitimacy […]. Citizens' organizations, such as unions, also consolidate political democracy by holding corporations accountable when they subject citizens, as they frequently do, to autocratic rule in the production process or colonize the democratic process by pecuniary means"* (Erne 2008: 1).

A precondition for successful and strong European federations (and strong social standards) are powerful national unions. The power of European organizations is only based on their membership and willingness to act. Weak national social partners endanger the legitimacy, and thus the effectiveness, of social dialogue at the EU level. As Harold Lewis, former president of the ITF, has stated, *"[If the international federation wants to reinvent itself], the affiliates will have to reinvent themselves first"* (Lewis 2003: 344). My interview partners also reflected this: for example, one EFBWW staff member said, *"The question is if our classical imageries of the organization still fit. Large demonstrations aren't appropriate any longer; decentralized demonstrations fit better. More meetings are also difficult and fail due to a lack of money. We have to develop ideas to bring the EU to the people. And the personal meeting can't be replaced.*" (EFBWW Rep4 2012a).

However, what this study also implicates is that it is not enough to discuss strategies within the established system of European industrial relations. While employment options have become transnational, social regulation remains bound to the national territory (Wagner 2015b). This poses challenges that are beyond simple organizational answers. The complex interactions between market integration, labor migration, and asymmetric power distribution favoring employers on the European level make it extremely difficult for even the best endowed unions to better employment conditions, as Berntsen and Lillie have concluded from the example of a Dutch construction site (Berntsen 2016; Berntsen and Lillie 2016). The implication of this thesis' analysis is government support for union representation structures is indispensable. Legislation securing joint standards along the production chain and strong labor participation rights are vital for maintaining a sense of participation and mitigating feelings of injustice among workers.

It is fitting to close this thesis with words of the Webbs in their classic book *Industrial Democracy*. More than 100 years ago, they emphatically described the importance of labor unions for democracy and the wellbeing of a society in general: *"When the conditions of employment are adequately regulated as to secure adequate food, education and leisure to every capable citizen,*

the great mass of the population will, for the first time, have any chance of expanding in friendship and family affection, and of satisfying the instinct for knowledge or beauty" (Webb and Webb 1902: 849).

8. APPENDIX: THE EFBWW

8.1 OVERVIEW OF LOGICS SHAPING EUROPEAN TRADE UNION ORGANIZATION IN THE CONSTRUCTION SECTOR

PREFORMATION PHASE: TRADE UNIONS SECRETARIATS "DEEPLY ASLEEP", main activity information services

CRITICAL JUNCTURE

Organization		**Instrument**	**Forum for information exchange**	**Forum for information exchange plus coordination ->Coordination, limited steering functions**			
Logic of Membership	1952: Nordic Federation founded. No European cooperation in the construction sector.	1958: EEC founded in IFBWW; Membership limited to EEC countries	1974: EFBWW founded with only EEC members – three international federations in Europe (Nordic, Int. & European) 1983: more members, more votes	1989–1991: diversification of affiliates & membership integration (Christian, EFTA, Council of Europe)	1990s: membership decline in national unions, increasing number of mergers	Increased competition (posted work)	2004–2008: enlargement wave (CEE), coping with migration -> dual representation by EFBWW and BWI
Logic of Administration		1958: EEC with national rotation principle, no independent resources	1969: first office in Brussels with "Federation officer, not political figure" 1983: constitutional reform, more coordination	1989: new secretary general, first full-time secretary	1991: professionalization, increase of staff & office membership fees doubled, EWC coordination, recognition by ETUC	1995–1999: increase of staff, focus on Commission-funded projects, joint lobbying with employers via social dialogue	Focus on coordination and information services, lobbying, project management
Logic of Influence	Limited national labor representation in ECSC/EEC Employers oppose dialogue			1985: Val Duchesse process 1986: Commission budget for social dialogue	1990s: start of bipartite dialogue in construction 1991: Commission budget for company dialogue (EWCs)	1997: Posting of Workers Directive – incentive for cooperation with employers	2004-2006: Service Directive - Social Dialogue/ joint lobbying 2007/08: ECJ Cases Laval, Viking, Ruffert, & Luxembourg; national social models threatened; enforcement of Posting Directive 2008: Crisis

Treaties

1951/52 Paris ECSC — **1957/58 Rome EEC/ EURATOM** — **1965/67 Brussels** — **1986/87 Single European Act Eur. Political Cooper.** — **1992/93 Maastricht EC/Three Pillars Four Freedoms** — **1997/99 Amsterdam Police & Judicial Cooperation** — **2001/03 Nice** — **2007/9 Lisbon EU**

1970s: Discussion of alternative organizational forms (i.e., harmonization of affiliate's policies and stronger coordinating role)

1990s: Discussion of stronger coordinating role (i.e., in collective bargaining)

2000s: Discussion on merger with BWI, Founding of EMWU by German IG BAU, discussions on cross-national mergers, several initiatives for integrating migrant workers

8.2 LIST OF EFBWW(C) AFFILIATES

(EFBWW 2008a, 2012b, 2012c, 2014b, 2015d)

	Number of Member Countries	Number of Member Unions	Represented Workers	Countries	Affiliates
1958 - 1973	6	9		Belgium, France, Germany, Italy, Luxembourg, the Netherlands	Belgium: Algemene Centrale ABVV (AC ABVV) France: Fédération Générale F.O. Bâtiment, Bois, Papier, Carton, Céramique Industriegewerkschaft Bau-Steine-Erden Gewerkschaft Holz und Kunststoff (G.H.K.) Federazione Nazionale Edili Affini e del Legno (FeNEAL-UIL) Federazione Italiana Lavoratori Costruzioni & Affini (FILCA-CISL) Syndicat Bau und Handwerk - OGB-L Bouwbond NVV, in 1972 after the merger with Bouw- en Houtbond NKV, this became the Bouw- en Houtbond FNV
1974	7	10		Ireland, UK	Services Industrial Professional Technical Union (SIPTU)
1975	8	11			Union of Construction, Allied Trades and Technicians (UCATT)
1976	9	19		Denmark	Danish Blik- og Rørarbejderforbundet Danish Dansk El-Forbund Danish Malerforbundet i Danmark Danish Murerforbundet i Danmark Danish Snedker- og Tømrerforbundet i Danmark Danish Specialarbejderforbundet i Danmark (S.i.D.) Danish Træindustriarbejderforbundet Federazione Italiana Lavoratori Legno Edilizia Industrie Affini ed estattive (FILLEA-CGIL)
1977	9	19			
1978	9	19			
1979	9	19			
1980	9	19			
1981	9	20			Fédération Nationale des Salariés de la Construction et du Bois - CFDT
1982	9	21			Furniture, Timber and Allied Trades' Union (FTAT)
1983	9	21			
1984	9	21			
1985	9	21			
1986	9	21			
1987	10	24	1.900.000	Spain	Transport and General Workers' Union (TGWU) Federación Estatal de Madera, Construcción y afines (FEMCA-UGT) Federación de la construcción y la madera (ELA/STV)
1988	10	24			
1989	10	26			Belgian Christelijke Centrale der Houtbewerkers en Bouwvakkers (CCHB) Dansk Metalarbejderforbund
1990	11	30		Portugal	General, Municipal, Boilermakers and Allied Trades'Union (GMB) Letzebuerger Chreschleche Gewerkschafts-Bond (LCGB) Hout- en Bouwbond CNV Sindicato dos Empregados, Técnicos e Assalariados da Construç_o Civil, Obras Públicas e afins (SETACCOP)
1991	12	34	2.544.600	Switzerland	Danish Handels- og Kontorfunktionærernes Forbund i Danmark (HK/INDUSTRI) Fédération BATI - MAT - T.P. / CFTC Gewerkschaft Bau und Holz (G.B.H.) Christlicher Holz- und Bauarbeiterverband der Schweiz (C.H.B.)

1992	16	51	2.486.600	Finland, Iceland, Norway, Sweden	Rakennusliitto (Finnish Building workers' union) Maaseututyöväen Liitto Ry (Finnish Forestry and Agricultural Workers' union) Puutyöväen Liitto Ry (Finnish Woodworkers' union) Suomen Sähköalantyöntekijäin Liitto Ry (Finnish Electric Workers' union) Rafiðnaðarsamband Islands Samband Byggingamanna SMB Norsk Arbeidsmandsforbund Norsk Elektriker- og Kraftstasjonsforbund Norsk Treindustriarbeiderforbund Fellesforbundet Federación Industria Construcción y Madera (FECOMA-CC.OO.) Svenska Bleck- och Plåtslagareförbundet 1992: Svenska Träindustriarbetareförbundet 1992: Svenska Byggnadsarbetareförbundett 1992: Svenska Elektrikerförbundet 1992: Svenska Målareförbundet 1992: Svenska Skogsarbetareförbundet Gewerkschaft Bau und Holz (G.B.H.) **changes its name** to Gewerkschaft Bau und Industrie (G.B.I.)
1993	17	52		Turkey	Maaseututyöväen Liitto and Puutyöväen Liitto **merge to** form Puu-Ja Erityisalojen Liitto Manufacturing, Science, Finance (MSF) Samband Byggingamanna **merges** with a number of other unions in Samiðn Samband Iðnfélaga Türkiye Yol, Yapi, In_aat I_çileri Sendikasi (Yol-IS)
1994	17	50	2.254.400		Danish Murerforbundet **merges** with S.i.D. FTAT **merges** with GMB
1995	18	51	2.764.200	Austria	Austrian Gewerkschaft Bau und Holz (GBH)
1996	18	51			Danish Snedker-og Tømrerforbundet and Træindustriarbejder-forbundet **merge** into Forbundet Træ-Industri-Byg i Danmark (TIB) Suomen Sähköalantyöntekijäin Liitto Ry **changes its name** into Sähköalojen ammattiliitto Ry Industriegewerkschaft Bau-Steine-Erden **changes ist name** to Industriegewerkschaft Bauen - Agrar - Umwelt (IG-BAU) Svenska Industritjänstemannaförbundet (SIF)
1997	18	52	2.557.100		Belgian Christelijke Centrale Diverse Industrieën (CCDI)
1998	18	48			Belgian CCHB and Belgian CCDI **merge** into ACV Bouw en Industrie FEMCA-UGT **merges** with the Spanish metal union into MCA-UGT Svenska Träindustriarbetareförbundet **merges with** Svenska Skogsarbetareförbundet into Svenska Skogs-och Trä-facket CHB **changes its name** into SYNA
1999	18	48	2.486.000		Norsk Elektriker- og Kraftstasjonsforbund **merges in** EL&IT Forbundet
2000	18	49	2.448.300		CGT Construction CGT Bois G.H.K. **merges with** IG Metall Bouw-en Houtbond FNV **changes its name** into FNV Bouw Svenska Bleck- och Plåtslagareförbundet **merges with** Svenska Byggnads
2001	17	48		Turkey withdraws	
2002	17	49	2.396.300		Toimihenkilöunioni (Union of salaried employees TU)
2003	17	48			Spanish ELA/STV **merges** with IGEKO into HAINBAT/ELA

2004	22	54	2.390.300	Bulgaria, Croatia, Czech Republic, Romania, Turkey (re-affiliation)	Belgian ACLVB Bulgarian FCIW - Podkrepa – Federation Construction, Industry and Water Supply Podkrepa, Hrvatski Sindikat Sumarstva – Croatian Forestry union Czech OS STAVBA CR – Trade Union of Building Workers MSF **merges** with AMICUS to become AMICUS/MSF Romania FGS Familia FSCR – Federation of cement producers trade unions in Romania
2005	24	56	2.355.200	Estonia, Hungary	HK/INDUSTRI **changes its name** into HK/Privat S.i.D. **merges with other unions** into Fagligt Fælles Forbund (3F) EMT – Trade Union of Estonian Forest Industry Workers Hungarian EFEDOSZSZ - Federation of Building, Wood and Building Industry Workers Unions **Merger of** GBI with other unions into UNIA
2006	26	61	2.350.700	Poland, Slovak Republic	ZZ Budowlani FSLIL – Romanian Federation of Wood Workers Solvak, OZ STAVBA SR – Construction Workers Trade Union FSLIL – Romanian Federation of Wood Workers Swedish SEKO – Union of Service and Communication Employees
2007	28	68	2.350.000	Malta, Slovenia	Bulgarian CITUB – Federation of Independent Construction Trade Unions, Bulgarian FSOGSDP – Federation of Trade Union Organisations in Forestry and Wood Processing Industries Croatian SGH – Trade Union of Construction Industry of Croatia Czech OS DLV CR – Wood, Forestry and Water Industries' Workers' Trade Union Malta: GWU – General Workers' Union Hout- en Bouwbond CNV **changes its name** into CNV Hout en Bouw Solidarnosc Slovenian SDGD – Trade Union of Construction Workers
2008	30	71	2.350.000	Latvia, Lithuania	SSDPIH – Autonomous Trade Union of Timber, Wood and Paper Processing Industry of Croatia TGWU and AMICUS/MSF **merge** to become UNITE THE UNION LCA – Latvian Builders Trade Union LMNA – Forest Sphere Trade Union of Latvia MPF - Lithuanian Forest and Wood Workers Federation **Merger of** SIF and HTF into Unionen
2009	30	71			
2010	30	71			
2011	30	71	2.322.017		
2012	31	72		Cyprus	SEK – Cyprus Construction Workers and Miners Federation
2013	31	72			
2014	33	75		Greece, Serbia	OMTSIM - Greek Fed. of Workers & Employees in Cement Industry SGIGM - Trade Union of Construction and Building Materials Industry Workers SSPS - Autonomous Trade Union of Road Maintenance Workers
2015	34	77	2.000.000	Macedonia	SGIP - Trade union for Construction, Industry and Planning of the Republic of Macedonia SSHDE - Trade union of the workers in Forestry, Wood Industry and Energy of the Republic of Macedonia

8.3 LIST OF MERGERS OF EFBWW UNIONS

(EFBWW 2008a: and own data from the trade union's websites)

Year of Merger	Country of Origin	Merged Unions	Merged to…
1972	The Netherlands	Bouwbond NVV Bouw- en Hout-bond NKV	Bouw- en Houtbond FNV (today: FNV Bouw)
1993	Finland	Maaseututyöväen Liitto Puutyöväen Liitto	Puu-Ja Erityisalojen Liitto
1993	Iceland	Samband Byggingamanna and other non-EFBWW unions	Samiðn Samband Iðnfélaga
1994	Denmark	Murerforbundet S.i.D.	S.i.D.
1994	GB	FTAT GMB	GMB
1996	Denmark	Snedkerog Tømrerforbundet Træindustriarbejder-forbundet	Forbundet Træ-Industri-Byg i Danmark (TIB)
1996	Germany	IG Bau – Steine – Erden Gewerkschaft Gartenbau, Land- und Forstwirtschaft	IG BAU
1998	Belgium	CCHB CCDI	ACV Bouw en Industrie
1998	Spain	FEMCA-UGT and Spanish metal union	MCA-UGT
1998	Sweden	Svenska Träindustriarbetareförbundet Svenska Skogsarbetareförbundet	Svenska Skogs- och Träfacket
1999	Norway	Norsk Elektriker- og Kraftstasjonsforbund EL&IT Forbundet	EL&IT Forbundet
2000	Germany	Gewerkschaft Holz und Kunststoff IG Metall	IG Metall
2000	Sweden	Svenska Bleck- och Plåtslagareförbundet Svenska Byggnads	Svenska Byggnads
2003	Spain	ELA/STV IGEKO	HAINBAT/ELA
2004	GB	MSF AMICUS	AMICUS/MSF
2005	Denmark	S.i.D. Other non-EFBWW unions	Fagligt Fælles Forbund (3F)
2005	Switzerland	GBI Other non-EFBWW unions	UNIA
2008	GB	TGWU AMICUS/MSF	UNITE THE UNION
2008	Sweden	SIF HTF	Unionen
2010	Belgium	ACV Bouw en Industrie ACV Energie-Chemie	ACV Bouw, Industrie & Energie
2014	Belgium	Centrale Générale de la FGTB FGTB Textile-Vêtement-Diamant	Centrale Générale de la FGTB

8.4 LIST OF EFBWW PROJECTS (COMMISSION FUNDED)

(DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2016; European Commission 2015a; European Commission, DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion 2015; Financial Transparency System, Financial Reporting and Strategy 2016)

Joint Project with Employers	Year	Subject of the grant	Total amount (Euro)
	1999	TRANS-EUROPEAN NETWORK PROJECT N0 2 - Phase II	**44.730,00**
	1999	EFBWW MULTIPROJECT COORDINATORS' MEETING	**56.644,00**
EFBWW-Employer	**1999**	SECTORAL MEETING FOR THE SCAFFOLDING SECTOR	**67.490,00**
	1999	EUROSITE IV - ALP TRANSIT - INFORMATION AND CONSULTATION PROCEDURES AND CO-ORDINATION OF TRADE UNIONS ON BIG INFRASTRUCTURE PROJECTS, APPLICATION OF " GUIDEBOOK OF GOOD PRACTICE"	**68.515,00**
EFBWW-Employer	**1999**	COMPARISON OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING SYSTEMS IN CONSTRUCTION IN EUROPE.	**99.500,00**
	2000	LES COLS BLANCS DANS LES ENTREPRISES EUROPÉENNES DU SECTEUR CONSTRUCTION ET BOIS	**44.940,00**
	2000	SÉMINAIRE DES COORDINATEURS EFBWW MULTIPROJECT	**59.300,00**
	2000	MISE EN OEUVRE DE LA DIRECTIVE 94/45/CE DANS LES SECTEURS PROFESSIONNELS DES PANNEAUX À BASE DE BOIS, DE LA PEINTURE INDUSTRIELLE ET DU DRAGAGE	**164.420,00**
	2001	PILOT SEMINAR IN THE FIELD OF SAFETY AND HEALTH PROTECTION	**76.612,00**
EFBWW-Employer	**2003**	"STRESS-STRESSANTS-STRESSES - SENSIBILISATIONS ET ACTIONS"	**91.180,04**
	2003	10 YEARS OF EUROPEAN WORKS COUNCILS IN THE CONSTRUCTION AND WOOD SECTOR	**92.136,58**
	2003	EXTENSION DES CEE EXISTANTS AUX PAYS ADHÉRENTS À L'UE	**68.409,98**
	2003	EU-ERWEITERUNG, EUROPÄISCHE AKTIENGESELLSCHAFT UND DURCHSETZUNG DER RECHTE AUF INFORMATION UND KONSULTATION	**89.411,82**
	2003	DIRECTIVE 96/71 EC ON THE POSTING OF WORKERS IN THE FRAMEWORK OF THE PROVISION OF SERVICES	**129.789,60**
EFBWW-Employer	**2004**	FINANCIAL SUPPORT FOR SECTORAL SOCIAL DIALOGUE - CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**118.170,07**
	2004	CONFERENCE ON THE PRACTICAL APPLICATION OF THE POSTING DIRECTIVE 96/71 EC	**129.960,00**
EFBWW-Employer	**2004**	DIRECTIVE 2001/45/EC ON "WORKING AT HEIGHTS"	**119.643,02**
	2006	EUROPEAN CONFERENCE AND AWARENESS CAMPAIGN REGARDING PREVENTING REDUCING AND COMBATING UNDECLARED LABOUR IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**186.255,52**
	2007	FLEXICURITY AND SELF EMPLOYMENT IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**219.160,00**
EFBWW-Employer	**2007**	SELF EMPLOYMENT AND BOGUS SELF EMPLOYMENT IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**173.855,59**
EFBWW-Employer	**2007**	PROMOTING PARITARIAN SOCIAL FUNDS IN HUNGARY POLAND CZECH REPUBLIC AND SLOVAK RE	**135.150,00**

	2007	COMMUNICATION IN EWC OF THE BUILDING AND WOOD SECTORS	**118.031,89**
EFBWW-Employer	**2007**	FINANCIAL SUPPORT FOR SECTORAL SOCIAL DIALOGUE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY 2007 2008	**114.359,62**
	2007	GLOBALISATION EUROPEAN WORKS COUNCILS OF THE CONSTRUCTION SECTOR WORKING AS LEVE	**62.230,00**
	2007	STRABAG SE WORKER REPRESENTATION IN THE SUPERVISORY BODY	**57.960,00**
	2007	INEFBWWTRANS - EUROPEAN NETWORK OF UNION AND COMPANY ACTORS FROM THE TIMBER AND FURNITURE SECTOR	
	2008	EUROPEAN CONSTRUCTION MOBILITY INFORMATION NET ECMIN	**164.920,34**
	2008	OPEN COORDINATION METHOD OF WAGES IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**133.165,22**
EFBWW-Employer	**2008**	FINANCIAL SUPPORT FOR THE SECTORAL SOCIAL DIALOGUE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY 2008 2009	**114.280,00**
EFBWW-Employer	**2008**	NANOTECHNOLOGIES IN THE EUROPEAN CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY STATE OF THE ART 2008	**111.836,38**
EFBWW-Employer	**2008**	THE FUTURE OF THE EUROPEAN WOOD BASED PANELS INDUSTRY FROM A SOCIAL DIALOGUE PERSPECTIVE	**106.030,00**
	2008	A SWEDWOOD EWC	**67.415,62**
	2009	EXCHANGE OF BEST PRACTICES ABOUT INFORMATION, CONSULTATION, PARTICIPATION AND TRANSNATIONAL NEGOTIATIONS IN EWCS FROM THE CONSTRUCTION AND WOOD SECTORS	**249.874,98**
EFBWW-Employer	**2009**	LESS DUST BETTER WORKING CONDITIONS BY REDUCING WOOD DUST EMISSIONS	**158.494,67**
EFBWW-Employer	**2009**	EUROPEAN CONFERENCE AND AWARENESS CAMPAIGN ON SELF EMPLOYMENT AND BOGUS SELF EMPLOYMENT IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**143.974,34**
EFBWW-Employer	**2009**	FINANCIAL SUPPORT FOR THE SECTORAL SOCIAL DIALOGUE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY 2009 2010	**113.305,24**
	2009	COMMUNICATION IN EWCS FROM THE CONSTRUCTION AND WOOD SECTORS	**113.028,50**
	2009	TRAINING OF WORKER REPRESENTATIVES FROM THE NEW MEMBER STATES AND CANDIDATE COUNTRIES IN THE EWCS OF THE CONSTRUCTION AND WOOD SECTORS	**103.499,64**
	2009	OPEN COORDINATION METHOD OF WORKING TIME AND RECONCILING PROFESSIONAL, FAMILY AND PRIVATE LIVES IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**98.384,38**
	2009	IMPROVING BEST PRACTICES ON THE WORKING AND LIVING CONDITIONS OF POSTED WORKERS	**94.327,06**
	2009	SETTING UP EUROPEAN WORKS COUNCILS IN MULTINATIONALS FROM THE SPANISH CONSTRUCTION/SERVICES SECTORS	**62.724,75**
	2009	OPEN COORDINATION METHOD OF WORKING TIME AND RECONCILING PROFESSIONAL, FAMILY AND PRIVATE LIVES IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**40.001,33**
	2010	OPEN COORDINATION METHOD OF (EARLY) RETIREMENT SCHEMES - UNDERSTANDING EARLY RETIREMENT SCHEMES AND END OF CAREER BENCHMARKING IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**144.064,90**
EFBWW-Employer	**2010**	FINANCIAL SUPPORT SECTORAL SOCIAL DIALOGUE CONSTRUCTION 2010-2011	**113.060,00**
EFBWW-Employer	**2010**	PROMOTING PARITARIAN SOCIAL FUNDS IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY - 2ND EUROPEAN CONFERENCE	**205.190,00***
EFBWW-Employer	**2010**	FOSTER VET MOBILITY	**98.557,97**

EFBWW-Employer	**2011**	NANO IN FURNITURE - STATE-OF-THE-ART 2011	**187.855,00**
	2011	CAPACITY BUILDING FOR SETTING UP PARITARIAN FUNDS IN CENTRAL AND EASTERN EUROPEN COUNTRIES	**144.315,55**
EFBWW-Employer	**2011**	INSTRUCTION MODULES FOR THE SAFER HANDLING OF ASBESTOS	**133.826,51**
EFBWW-Employer	**2011**	FINANCIAL SUPPORT SECTORAL SOCIAL DIALOGUE CONSTRUCTION 2011-2012	**116.860,00**
	2011	THE NEW EWC DIRECTIVE AND ITS TRANSPOSITION	**66.970,00**
EFBWW-Employer	**2011**	EU SECTORAL SKILLS COUNCIL FOR CONSTRUCTION : FEASIBILITY STUDY	**85.525,00***
	2012	ASBESTOS RELATED OCCUPATIONAL DISEASES IN EUROPE	**179.127,39**
	2012	STRENGTHENING SOCIAL INCLUSION OF MIGRANT WORKERS IN THE EUROPEAN CONSTRUCTION AND WOOD INDUSTRIES	**164.740,18**
EFBWW-Employer	**2012**	JOINTLY PREVENTING WOOD DUST	**125.893,23**
	2012	TRAINING OF WORKER REPRESENTATIVES FROM THE NEW MEMBER STATES AND THE CANDIDATE COUNTRIES IN THE EWCS OF THE CONSTRUCTION AND WOOD SECTORS	**107.313,51**
EFBWW-Employer	**2012**	FINANCIAL SUPPORT SECTORAL SOCIAL DIALOGUE CONSTRUCTION 2012-2013	**74.956,47**
EFBWW-Employer	**2012**	SODICO - POST CRISIS SOCIAL DIALOGUE IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY	**182.836,00***
	2013	BETTER UNDERSTANDING OF ¿ARDUOUS OCCUPATIONS¿ WITHIN THE EUROPEAN PENSION DEBATE	**202.255,49**
EFBWW-Employer	**2013**	TOWARDS A EUROPEAN SOCIAL ID IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY ?	**168.661,96**
EFBWW-Employer	**2013**	DISSEMINATION OF THE EFBWW-FIEC ¿GUIDE FOR DEVELOPING A H&S MANAGEMENT SYSTEM¿ AND ¿INFORMATION MODULES FOR THE SAFER HANDLING OF ASBESTOS¿	**165.618,88**
EFBWW-Employer	**2013**	SOCIAL LABEL FOR FURNITURE - FEASIBILITY STUDY	**151.475,72**
	2013	OPTIMISING THE USE OF INFORMATION AND CONSULTATION RIGHTS IN ANTICIPATING AND GUIDING RESTRUCTURING PROCESSES	**144.741,04**
EFBWW-Employer	**2013**	TACKLING DEMOGRAPHIC CHANGES IN THE WOODWORKING INDUSTRY (COORDINATOR: FIEC)	**111.664,92**
EFBWW-Employer	**2013**	INITIATIVES FOR YOUTH EMPLOYMENT IN THE CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY (Coordinator: FIEC)	*
	2014	Empowering the integration of younger workers in the European Metal, Transport, Food, Services, Construction and Wood Industries (Joint Project with 5 other ETUFs)	**370.878,90**
	2014	Europe: End Precarious Work Now! - Decent Work and Equal Treatment for All (Joint project with 6 other ETUFs)	**347.407,06**
	2014	ENFORCEMENT STAKEHOLDERS COOPERATION (Joint Project with 7 other NGOs/State Agencies/ETUFs)	**336.732,61**
	2014	The implementation and Application of the European Public Procurement Directive	**322.512,44**
	2014	Practical EWC guide on Information and Consultation	**298.872,46**
	2014	"RIGHTS WITHOUT BORDERS - RIDE" (Joint Project with 4 other trade unions)	**255.544,44**
EFBWW-Employer	**2014**	UPDATE AND PROMOTION OF THE FIEC-EFBWW POSTING WEBSITE (Cooperation with FIEC)	**176.824,55**

	2014	Optimising the use of information and consultation rights in anticipating and guiding restructurings processes (part II)	**120.260,52**
	2014	SETTING UP NEW EWC IN MULTINATIONALS FROM THE BUILDING AND WOODSECTORS	**86.772,00**

* *Amount received by EFBWW unclear from existing data*

Commission Funding in European Sectoral Federations Plus ETUC and ETUI (2007–2014)
(European Financial Transparency System 2015)

	EFBWW	ETUC	IndustriALL *	UNI Europe	EPSU	ETF	ETUI
2007	**€880,747.10**	€1,640,103.00	€421,633.00	€889,793.00	€232,192.00	€716,523.00	€9,800,000.00
2008	**€697,647.56**	€2,691,856.00	€193,940.00	€1,622,399.00	€652,576.00	€385,885.00	€9,800,000.00
2009	**€1,179,096.28**	€3,362,220.00	€732,242.00	€1,397,378.00	€373,830.00	€566,144.00	€10,462,574.86
2010	**€356,060.47**	€2,082,418.00	€853,897.00	€1,377,379.00	€379,001.00	€1,448,873.00	€10,094,000.00
2011	**€650,466.22**	€1,923,022.00	€166,289.00	€1,380,434.00	€594,453.00	€748,676.00	€10,674,350.07
2012	**€652,030.78**	€4,225,352.00	Merger	€1,477,054.00	€476,107.00	€1,394,632.00	€10,478,180.00
2013	**€945,320.00**	€2,435,023.00	€771,225.00	€1,536,831.00	€283,780.00	€224,439.00	€10,721,905.00
2014	**€1,122,421.96**	€3,653,713.00	€1,036,60.00	€1,258,392.00	€533,318.00	€487,593.00	€11,064,839.00

* Before 2012, EMF, EMCEF, and ETUF:TCL

8.5 OUTCOMES OF EUROPEAN SOCIAL DIALOGUE IN CONSTRUCTION

(European Commission SSD 2010, Degyrse Worker Participation, EFBWW Website, FIEC Website; typology adapted from Degryse 2010 (typology Social Dialogue text database))

Year	Title	Outcome	Addressee	Issue
2015	Joint position against social fraud, in particular in the cross-border provision of services	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Free movement of trade
2014	Joint position on the Proposal for a Directive on single-member private limited liability companies	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Labor representation
2013	Joint position letter on the proposed Enforcement of Posting Directive	Joint Opinion	National institutions	Free movement of labor
2013	Joint statement on the proposed Enforcement of Posting Directive	Joint Opinion	European and national institutions	Free movement of labor
2012	Joint opinion on the new Health & Safety Strategy	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Health & safety
2011	Joint position in support of a compromise to the directive on Intra-corporate transfers (ICT)	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Free movement of labor
2011	Joint position letter on the proposal for a directive on Intra-corporate transfers (ICT)	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Free movement of labor
2011	Joint position paper on the proposal for Directive on "Conditions of entry and residence of third-country nationals for the purposes of seasonal employment"	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Free movement of labor
2011	Joint position on Action Program on reducing administrative burdens	Joint Opinion	European institutions	European institutions/social partner involvement
2010	Joint recommendations on employment and bogus self-employment	Joint Opinion	National institutions	Working conditions/labor policy
2010	The global economic crisis and its consequences for the European construction industry: positive measures and concerns of the European social partners	Joint Opinion	European and national institutions	General economic policy
2009	Joint position on third-country contractors and seasonal worker movement of labor	Joint Opinion		
2008	Joint declaration on paritarian funds	Joint Opinion	National affiliates	Social security
2007	Joint position on the European commission's communication on posting workers within the framework of the provision of services	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Free movement of trade
2006	Rules of procedures - Construction	Proecudral Text	European social partners	Social Dialogue
2006	Joint recommendation on the prevention of work-related stress	Policy Orientation	National affiliates	Health & safety
2005	Joint statement on the European Commission's Proposal for a Directive on Services in the Internal Market	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Free movement of trade
2005	Joint statement on young people	Declaration	European institutions	Employment policy
2004	Joint declaration on the occasion of the European Health & Safety Summit	Declaration	European social partners	Health & safety
2004	Second joint statement on the European Commission's proposal for a directive on services in the internal market	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Free movement of trade
2004	Joint statement on the European Week for Safety and Health at Work 'Building in Safety'	Joint Opinion	European social partners	Health & safety
2004	Joint statement on the European Commission's proposal for a Directive on Services in the Internal Market	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Free movement of trade
2003	Brochure on tutorship for young people	Tool	National affiliates	(Vocational) training
2003	Joint declaration regarding the proposed Directive relating to entry and residence conditions for workers who are nationals of other countries	Declaration	European institutions	Free movement of labor
2003	Recommendations regarding implementation of the Directive on 'working at heights'	Joint Opinion	National affiliates	Health & safety

2003	Guide of best practices on the co-ordination of health and safety	Tool	National affiliates	Health & safety
2000	Joint declaration on posted workers	Declaration	European institutions	Free movement of labor
1997	Joint position on the “posting of workers” Directive	Joint Opinion	European institutions	Free movement of labor
1996	Communication of the social partners issued at the seminar on safety and health in construction	Declaration	National affiliates	Health & safety
1994	Seminar Health & Safety	Meeting		
1993	Conference Vocational Training	Meeting		
1992	Discussion on Commission Report on job & skills shortage in Construction	Meeting		

9. APPENDIX: DATA

9.1 OVERVIEW OF DATA SOURCES

DOCUMENTS & DATA	
Trade Union Archives	Archiv der Sozialen Demokratie (Archive of Social Democracy), Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung Bonn Gewerkschaftsarchiv (Trade Union Archive) Hannover
EFBWW documents & data	Project documentation, financial reports, work programs, press releases, conference material, minutes from meetings, other archival material
European Commission documents & data	European Financial Transparency Register, project funding data received from direct inquiries with the Commission, Sectoral Social Dialogue Text Database, project guidelines, etc.
Social partner documents	Minutes from Sectoral Social Dialogue meetings, outcomes from Social Dialogue
FIEC (employers) documents	Press releases, reports, project reports, policy statements
INTERVIEWS	
Interviews	EFBWW/CLR/BWI: 14 (including all EFBWW secretary generals, time covered: 1980–2014)[7] EFBWW affiliates: 8 Commission: 2 (Background interviews with field researchers: 10)
Interviews from secondary sources	Interviews with unionists and labor professionals in trade union publications (e.g., CLR News, WSI Mitteilungen, Grundstein, newspapers, etc.)
OTHER LITERATURE	
Background literature	Case studies, handbooks, publications by (former) staff members

[7] Since the organizations are rather small, more detailed information on the role of the interviewees within the EFBWW/CLR/BWI cannot be provided in order to protect the interviewees anonymity.

9.2 INTERVIEW GUIDELINE

The interview guideline illustrates the standard flow of the interviews conducted for this thesis and the issues addressed during these interviews. The interviews were conducted as semi-structured questionnaires, and the questions and topics were adapted depending on the interviewee's involvement with the construction sector. Usually, I asked a number of follow-up questions, particularly regarding change over time: Has this always been this way? How has this changed over the years? As many of the interviews were conducted during the early stages of research, I often had general questions (e.g., on Commission funding) that became more detailed (e.g., regarding specific projects) in later interviews. In many cases, I was aware of specific issues that other interviewees had told me about or that I had read about in other sources. In these cases, I specifically asked the interviewees about their experiences with this issue. In particular, these issues could relate to specific conflicts with employers, certain Commission-funded projects, projects such as the EMWU, various lobbying activities, or thematic issues regarding other federations or the BWI.

BLOC 1 | PERSONAL BACKGROUND

- Role in national federation/European federation: You have been [insert position] at the EFBWW (or related organization) since [insert year] – could you describe your area of work?
- Professional background

BLOC 2 | MANDATE OF THE ORGANIZATION AND ALTERNATIVES

- How would you describe the current mandate of the EFBWW (follow up on sectoral policies, wage policies, company policies, social dialogue)? How has this changed since you have been active in the construction sector?
- What were the most important issues when you started and today? How have you dealt with them?
- Do you remember phases of intensive debate about organizational alternatives/changing the mandate of the European federation? If yes: Who were the main actors/factions? How were these discussions resolved?
- How would you describe the relationship between the EFBWW administration and its members?

BLOC 3 | MEMBERSHIP

- Who decides which projects/activities are taken up by the federation?
- How would you describe the relationships among the EFBWW members?
- In which matters do you cooperate with other European trade unions?
- When are members' sensibilities affected in a way that they would use their veto?
- How would you describe your federation's/union's relationship with ETUC? In which matters have you cooperated and how? Which issues have been conflictual?
- How would you describe your federation's/union's relationship with the BWI? In which matters have you cooperated and how? Which issues have been conflictual?

BLOC 6 | RESOURCES

- How do the unions in the construction sector fund their European cooperation?
- Do you remember times of intensive debate on EFBWW funding? If yes: Who were the main actors/factions? How were these discussions resolved?
- How important is external funding for your work (proportion in relation to structural income)?

- What types of projects are externally funded in your organization?
- How exactly does Commission funding work (application process/funding requirements)?
- What happens when a project is not approved for external funding?
- What happens when external funding runs out?

BLOC 4 | EXTERNAL RELATIONS

- Who are your most important cooperation partners?
- The federation has conducted a number of joint projects with employers. How would you describe your federation's/union's relationship with the European employers? In which matters have you cooperated? Which issues have been conflictual? How have you come to a common position on the Commission-funded projects? What happens when no consensus on joint projects could be reached?

BLOC 7 | GENERAL QUESTION AND FOLLOW-UP

- I would like to close our interview with a very general question: What, in your view, are the most important structural obstacles for increased international trade union cooperation? Is there any other aspect that you think might be important?
- Would it be possible to establish a contact with the person who has had your position before you or do you have any other recommendation for me regarding people I should talk to?

BLOC X | MEMBER UNIONS [ONLY ASKED WHEN REPRESENTATIVES FROM EFBWW MEMBER UNIONS WERE INTERVIEWED]

- Is there a specific department for European issues? Is there a specific department for international issues?
- In which issues do you consult the EFBWW?
- What do you expect from being a member of the EFBWW? What would the ideal situation be?
- What do you expect from being a member of the BWI?
- What has your organization's position been on affiliation payments to the EFBWW and the BWI?

FOLLOW-UP QUESTIONS:

- Details: Could you please tell me more about this process?
- History: Has this always been this way? Has this changed over the years?
- Alternatives: Were alternatives discussed?
- Problems: What were the main challenges that you encountered? How do you usually solve these issues?
- Actors: With whom did you work together on this issue? Who participated in the solution?
- What were the different positions in these debates (factions among membership, administration)?

ABSTRACT

This thesis seeks to contribute to the understanding of European labor organization by focusing on two guiding questions: (1) How can a framework integrating (competing) logics explain the current form of European trade union organization? and (2) Which critical junctures explain the formation and stabilization of the present form of European trade union organization? The practical implications of the findings highlight the importance of political incentives for non-governmental cooperation on the European level as well as the role of cross-national community building, lobbying activities and clear coordination strategies with global partners for European trade unions.

A longitudinal single case study of the European Federation of Building and Woodworkers from the 1950s to ca. 2015 was selected as an extreme case since pressure for European coordination in this industry is particularly high while competitive pressures among workers are also especially intense. European associations are explained by an interplay of the multilevel logics of influence, membership, and administration (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981], Child *et. al.* 1973; Donaldson and Warner 1974). These diverse logics entail conflicting rationalities leading to potentially constraining conflicts.

The current form of Europeanization in the construction sector was established in the mid-1980s to 1990s when critical developments in all three logics set the federation in its current organizational form with the role of coordinating non-binding standards: Commission funding and Posted Workers legislation triggered increased joint activities coordinated by the European federation (influence), a highly motivated administration had the will and energy to create European organizational structures (administration) and a growing and more diverse membership needed a European federation to provide information and conduct lobbying activities (membership).

The conclusions indicate that although unions in the construction sector have expanded their organizational activities across national boundaries, two self-reinforcing processes partly seem to explain the stabilization of the current form: resource dependence and adaptive expectations. The first result suggests a pattern whereby organizational development adjusts to external project funding, potentially overshadowing alternative forms of action. This is enhanced by a diminishing resource base from the membership, while at the same time the diversity and number of affiliates have risen. As the coordination needs of the members increase, the administration needs to secure external funds to implement the federation's goals. Over time, the expectation of the members to implement their goals with contentious politics seemed to conflict with a logic of goal implementation which focuses on cooperation. And within the federation, democratic goal formation among the members started to conflict with flexible and autonomous goal implementation by the administration.

The second outcome implies that the orientation toward project funding has been underpinned by the EFBWW's logic of membership, which is defined by both the "shadow of the past" of the traditional division of labor between the international federation BWI and the EFBWW and the legacy of the European trade union movement's political and religious division. Over time, adaptive expectations might have led to a stabilization of the division of labor and resources between the two federations.

ZUSAMMENFASSUNG

Diese Arbeit möchte einen Beitrag zu unserem Verständnis Europäischer (Gewerkschafts-) Kooperation leisten, indem auf zwei Fragen fokussiert wird: (1) Welcher theoretische Rahmen kann die aktuelle Form europäischer Gewerkschafsorganisation erklären? und (2) Welche kritischen Ereignisse erklären die Herausbildung und Stabilisierung der aktuellen Form Europäischer Gewerkschaftsorganisation?

Eine longitudinale Einzelfallstudie der Europäischen Föderation der Bau- und Holzarbeitervon den 1950ern bis ca. 2015 wurde als extremer Fall untersucht, da sowohl der Koordinationsdruck, als auch der Konkurrenzdruck zwischen ArbeiterInnen in diesem Sektor besonders hoch ist.

Der theoretische Ansatz geht davon aus, dass Europäische Mitgliedsorganisationen durch ein Zusammenspiel von Einfluss-, Mitglieder- und Verwaltungslogik erklärt werden können (Schmitter and Streeck 1999 [1981], Child *et. al.* 1973; Donaldson and Warner 1974). Spannungen zwischen diesen Logiken können zu Trade-Offs führen, die erklären, warum sich Organisationsformen dauerhaft stabilisieren, obwohl alternative – oft bessere – Kooperationsformen möglich wären.

Die Analyse zeigt, dass die gegenwärtige Form der Europäisierung im Bausektor etwa Mitte der 1980er Jahre bis zu den 1990er Jahren erfolgte, als Entwicklungen in allen drei Logiken die Föderation in ihre aktuelle Rolle der Koordinatorin von nicht-bindenden Standards brachte: Kommissionsfinanzierung und Gesetzgebung zu Arbeitsmigration lösten verstärkte gemeinsame Aktivitäten aus, die von der Europäischen Föderation koordiniert wurden (Einfluss), eine hochmotivierte Verwaltung hatte den Willen und die Energie, eine europäische Organisationsstruktur aufzubauen (Verwaltung) und eine wachsende und zunehmend diverse Mitgliedschaft benötigte eine Europäische Föderation, um Informationen bereitzustellen und Lobbying-Aktivitäten zu koordinieren (Mitgliedschaft).

Die Ergebnisse deuten an, dass - obwohl Gewerkschaften im Bausektor ihre Aktivitäten über nationale Grenzen hinweg ausgeweitet haben - zwei selbstverstärkende Mechanismen die Stabilisierung der jetzigen Form zu erklären scheinen: Ressourcenabhängigkeit und adaptive Erwartungen. Der erste Punkt weist auf ein Muster hin, wonach organisationale Entwicklung sich an externe Projektfinanzierung anzupassen scheint, was möglicherweise zu einer Überschattung alternativer Aktionsformen führen kann. Dies wird verstärkt durch verminderte interne Ressourcen von den Mitgliedern, während gleichzeitig die Diversität und Anzahl der Mitgliedsgewerkschaften steigt. Da auch die Koordinationsbedarfe der Mitglieder steigen, muss die Verwaltung externe Ressourcen sichern, um die Ziele der Föderation umzusetzen. Das zweite Ergebnis impliziert, dass die Orientierung auf Projektfinanzierung von der Mitgliedslogik verstärkt wurde, die sowohl vom “Schatten der Vergangenheit” der traditionellen Arbeitsaufteilung zwischen internationaler und europäischer Föderation als auch von früheren religiösen und politischen Differenzen geprägt war. Mit der Zeit könnten adaptive Erwartungen zu einer stabilen Arbeits- und Ressourcenaufteilung zwischen der internationalen und der Europäischen Föderation geführt haben.

Indem diese Arbeit ein Licht auf die Rolle von gegensätzlichen Logiken und nicht-intendierten Konsequenzen wirft, trägt die Arbeit zum Verständnis der Faktoren bei, die das Entwicklungspotential Europäischer (Gewerkschafts-)Kooperation gestalten – oder hindern - können.

REFERENCES

Abbott, K. (2007). 'A 'Spill-Over' Theory of International Trade Unionism'. *International Review of Business Research Papers*, 3 (2): 1–11.

Ackers, P. (1995). 'Change in Trade Unions Since 1945: A Response to Heery and Kelly'. *Work, Employment & Society*, 9 (1): 147–54.

Alford, R. R. and Friedland, R. (1985). *Powers of theory: Capitalism, the state, and democracy*: Cambridge University Press.

Aminzade, R. (1992). 'Historical Sociology and Time'. *Sociological Methods & Research*, 20 (4): 456–80.

Anner, M., Greer, I., Hauptmeier, M., Lillie, N. and Winchester, N. (2006). 'The Industrial Determinants of Transnational Solidarity: Global Interunion Politics in Three Sectors'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 12 (1): 7–27.

Aoki, M. (2001). *Toward a comparative institutional analysis*. Cambridge, Mass: MIT Press.

Arbeit und Leben Bielefeld and IG Metall (2009). *Inno2- Innovation durch Weiterbildung*. Available at http://inno2.innopas.eu/.

Arbeit und Leben Bielefeld e.V. (2011). *PASOC - Worker Participation and Social Dialogue*. Available at http://pasoc.innopas.eu/.

Armbruster-Sandoval, R. (2005). 'Workers of the World Unite?: The Contemporary Anti-Sweatshop Movement and the Struggle for Social Justice in the Americas'. *Work and Occupations*, 32 (4): 464–85.

Arnold, L. M. (2008). *Die Entstehung der europäischen Dienstleistungsrichtlinie im Spannungsfeld organisierter Interessen: Eine Fallstudie zum Einfluss von Gewerkschaften und Unternehmerverbänden im Europäischen Parlament*. Working papers / Hertie School of Governance 36. Available at http://hertie-school.org/binaries/addon/651_hsog_wp_no.36.pdf.

Arrowsmith, J. and Marginson, P. (2006). 'The European Cross-border Dimension to Collective Bargaining in Multinational Companies'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 12 (3): 245–66.

Arthur, W. B. (1989). 'CompetingTechnologies, Increasing Returns, and Lock-In by Historical Events'. *The Economic Journal*, 99 (394): 116–31.

—— (1994). *Increasing returns and path dependence in the economy*. Ann Arbor Mich.: Univ. of Michigan Press.

Arts, W. and Gelissen, J. (2002). 'Three Worlds of Welfare Capitalism? A state-of-the-art report'. *Journal of European Social Policy*, 12 (2): 137–58.

Bache, I. (2008). 'Europeanization and multi-level governance: Empirical findings and conceptual challenges'. *ARENA Working Paper (online)*, 15 (08).

back2ourfuture.org (2014). *Enough of Their Crisis - Back to Our Future*. Available at http://www.back2ourfuture.org/en.

Banduch, I. and Lißner, L. (2013). 'Asbestos-related occupaonal diseases in Central and East European Countries'. Available at http://www.efbww.org/pdfs/8-%20asbestos%20full%20report%20FINAL%20GB.pdf.

Banyuls, J., Haipeter, T. and Neumann, L. (2008). 'European Works Council at General Motors Europe: bargaining efficiency in regime competition?'. *Industrial Relations Journal*, 39 (6): 532–47.

Barton, R. and Fairbrother, P. (2007). 'The Local is Now Global: Trade Unions Organising Globally'. *Presented at the Work, Employment and Society Conference, University of Aberdeen*, 12 – 14 September 2007.

BASTUN (2015). *BASTUN Organization*. Available at http://www.bastun.nu/about-bastun/bastun-organization-12115437.

Bau- und Holzarbeiter Internationale (ed.) (2008). *Organising in der Bau- und Holzindustrie*.

Bauer, C. (1994). *Politik und Programmatik des britischen Trades Union Congress: Eine Analyse am Beispiel der Campaign for Economic and Social Advance, 1980-1983*. Münster: Lit.

Bauer, M. W. and Ege, J. (2016). 'Bureaucratic autonomy of international organizations' secretariats'. *Journal of European public policy*, 23 (7): 1019–37.

Baumann, H., Laux, E. -L. and Schnepf, M. (1996). 'Collective bargaining in the European building industry - European collective bargaining?'. *Transfer*, 2 (2): 321–33. Available at http://trs.sagepub.com/content/2/2/321.short.

Beckert, J., Eckert, J., Kohli, M. and Streeck, W. (2004). *Transnationale Solidarität: Chancen und Grenzen [… Tagung "Solidarität jenseits des Nationalstaats" im Januar 2004 im Harnack-Haus in Berlin]*. Frankfurt/Main: Campus-Verl.

Behrens, M., Fichter, M. and Frege, C. M. (2003). 'Unions in Germany: Regaining the Initiative?'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 9 (1): 25–42.

Bennett, A. and Elman, C. (2006). 'Complex Causal Relations and Case Study Methods: The Example of Path Dependence'. *Political Analysis*, 14 (3): 250–67.

Bernaciak, M. (2008). *Labour cooperation or labour confict in the enlarged EU?: Trade union responses to the rise of the automotive industry in Central-Eastern Europe*.

Bernaciak, M. (2010a). ‘Cross-border competition and trade union responses in the enlarged EU: Evidence from the automotive industry in Germany and Poland’. *European journal of industrial relations*, 16 (2): 119–35.

Bernaciak, M. (2010b). ‘East-West European Labor Transnationalism(s): Rivalry or Joint Mobilization?’. In: A. Bieler and I. Lindberg (eds.), *Global restructuring, labour, and the challenges for transnational solidarity*. Milton Park, Abingdon, Oxon [England], New York: Routledge, pp. 33–47.

Bernaciak, M., Gumbrell-McCormick, R. and Hyman, R. (2014). *European trade unionism: from crisis to renewal?*: ETUI Brussels.

Berntsen, L. (2016). ‘Reworking labour practices: on the agency of unorganized mobile migrant construction workers’. *Work, Employment & Society*.

Berntsen, L. and Lillie, N. (2016). ‘Hyper-mobile migrant workers and Dutch trade union representation strategies at the Eemshaven construction sites’. *Economic and Industrial Democracy*, 37 (1): 171–87.

Berthod, O. (2011). *On Institutions, Paths, and Routes set in Stone: The Construction of a Bridge as a Case of Path Instantiation*: Dissertation Freie Universität Berlin.

Beyer, J. (2006). *Pfadabhängigkeit: Über institutionelle Kontinuität, anfällige Stabilität und fundamentalen Wandel*. Zugl.: Berlin, Humboldt-Univ., Habil.-Schr., 2006. Frankfurt am Main: Campus.

—— (2010). ‘The Same or Not the Same - On the Variety of Mechanisms of Path Dependence’. *International Journal of Social Sciences*, 5 (1): 1–11.

Beyers, J. and Kerremans, B. (2007). ‘Critical resource dependencies and the Europeanization of domestic interest groups’. *Journal of European public policy*, 14 (3): 460–81.

Bieler, A. (2005). ‘European integration and the transnational restructuring of social relations: The emergence of labour as a regional actor?’. *Journal of common market studies*, 43 (3): 461–84.

—— (2006). *The struggle for a social Europe: Trade Unions and EMU in times of global restructuring*. Manchester: Manchester Univ. Press.

—— (2009). *Globalization and regional integration: The possibilities and problems for trade unions to resist neoliberal restructuring in Europe*.

Bieler, A., Bonefeld, W., Burnham, P. and Morton, A. D. (2006). *Global restructuring, state, capital and labour: Contesting neo-Gramscian perspectives*. Basingstoke, Hampshire: Palgrave Macmillan.

Bieler, A. and Erne, R. (2014). 'Transnational solidarity? The European working class in the Eurozone crisis'. *Socialist Register*, 51 (1). Available at https://poseidon01.ssrn.com/delivery.php?ID=633098025092006029107105004094098113028078052014017010096085116031084093005070004121006013001017037121004121124080104023123089030002028047082019110096067019119124112035012004119096068022002120070122118007081102019023004102120022124120000068012026070110&EXT=pdf.

Bieler, A. and Lindberg, I. (eds.) (2010). *Global restructuring, labour, and the challenges for transnational solidarity*. Milton Park, Abingdon, Oxon [England], New York: Routledge.

Bieling, H.-J. and Schulten, T. (2001). 'Competitive Restructuring and Industrial Relations within the European Union: Corporatist Involvement and Beyond?'. *WSI Discussion Paper* (99).

—— (2002). 'Reorganisation der industriellen Beziehungen im europäischen Mehrebenensystem'. *Industrielle Beziehungen*, 9 (3): 245–73.

Böckler-Stiftung (2009). *No trade union officials allowed on supervisory board*. Magazin Mitbestimmung 6. Available at http://www.boeckler.de/36197_36447.htm.

Bollinger, R. (2005). *Construction in Europe: 100 Years of FIEC*.

Boraston, I. and Clegg, H. (1975). *Workplace and union: A study of local relationships in fourteen unions*. London: Heinemann.

Börzel, T. A. and Panke, D. (2015). 'Europäisierung'. In: G. Wenzelburger and R. Zohlnhöfer (eds.), *Handbuch Policy-Forschung*: Springer, pp. 225–45.

Börzel, T. A. and Risse, T. (2000). 'When Europe Hits Home: Europeanization and Domestic Change'. *European Integration online Papers (EIoP)*, 4 (15). Available at http://eiop.or.at/eiop/texte/2000-015a.htm.

Brandl, S. and Lawatsch, U. (1999). 'Vernetzung von betrieblichen Interessenvertretungen entlang der Stoffströme: Alternativen zu dezentralisierten, den einzelnen Betrieb betreffenden Formen der Interessenvertretung'. *Veröffentlichungsreihe der WZB Querschnittsgruppe Arbeit & Ökologie* (P99-505).

Bresnitz, D. (2008). 'Slippery Paths of (Mis)Understanding? Historically Based Explanations in Social Science'. *Reader "Revisiting Path Dependence - Suggestions for Clarification" Gastseminare am Pfadkolleg Wintersemester 08/09*.

Brinkmann, U. and Nachtwey, O. (2010). 'Krise und strategische Neuorientierung der Gewerkschaften'. *Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte*, 60 (13-14): 21–29.

Bronfenbrenner, K. (ed.) (2007). *Global unions: Challenging transnational capital through cross-border campaigns*: Cornell University Press.

Bronfenbrenner, K., Friedman, S., Hurd, R. W., Oswald, R. A. and Seeber, R. L. (eds.) (1998). *Organizing to Win: New Research on Union Strategies*: Cornell University Press.

Brynjolfsson, E. and Milgrom, P. (2013). 'Complementarity in Organizations'. In: R. Gibbons and J. Roberts (eds.), *The handbook of organizational economics*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton Univ. Press, pp. 11–55.

Buelen, W. (2014). *Achievements in the European Social Dialogue of Construction EFBWW - FIEC*. Available at https://www.gzs.si/pripone/ESSD%20construction.pdf.

Burger, R. (2008). 'Die Gewerkschaft als Bewegung - Aufbaustrategie für den Bereich Bau & Gewerbe der Unia Sektion Zürich (Schweiz)

'. In: Bau- und Holzarbeiter Internationale (ed.), *Organising in der Bau- und Holzindustrie*, pp. 19–25.

Buschak, W. (2003). 'Der Europäische Gewerkschaftsverbund und die Europäischen Gewerkschaftsverbände'. In: U. Optenhögel and M. Z. R. Schneider (eds.), *Europäische Gewerkschaftsorganisationen*. Bonn, pp. 9–19.

Busemeyer, M. R., Kellermann, C., Petring, A. and Stuchlik, A. (2008). 'Overstretching solidarity? Trade unions' national perspectives on the European economic and social model'. *Transfer*, 14 (3): 435–52.

Businesseurope (2016). *History of the Organization*. Available at https://www.businesseurope.eu/history-organisation.

BWI ([n.a.]). *Migrant Workers: BWI Activities*. Available at http://www.bwint.org/default.asp?Issue=MIGact&Language=EN.

—— (2006a). *History*. Available at http://connect.bwint.org/default.asp?Issue=HIST&Language=EN.

—— (2006b). *Interview with Vasco Pedrina, BWI Vice-President Europe after European meetings in Skopje, Macedonia*. Available at http://www.bwint.org/default.asp?index=508&Language=en.

—— (2006c). *Migrant Network*. Available at http://www.bwint.org/pdfs/Migrationnews.pdf.

—— (2006d). *Summary of Contributions - We organise migrant workers*. Available at http://www.bwint.org/default.asp?index=507&Language=EN.

—— (2007). *European Migrant Workers Network: Project proposal*. Available at http://www.bwint.org/pdfs/SchiaviCHMigrant_en.pdf.

—— (2014). *BWI European Regional Conference held in Dublin*. Available at http://www.bwint.org/default.asp?Index=5810&Language=EN.

BWI1 (2012). *Interview*.

Capoccia, G. (2015). *Critical junctures and institutional change: Paper prepared for inclusion in the volume Advances in Comparative Historical Analysis in the Social Sciences Eds.J. Mahoney and K. Thelen, Cambridge, Cambridge University Press.* Available at http://users.ox.ac.uk/~ssfc0073/Writings%20pdf/Critical%20Junctures%20and%20Institutional%20Change%20final.pdf.

Capoccia, G. and Kelemen, R. D. (2007). 'The study of critical junctures: Theory, narrative, and counterfactuals in historical institutionalism'. *World politics*, 59 (3): 341–69.

Cerny, P. G. (1997). 'Paradoxes of the Competition State: The Dynamics of Political Globalization'. *Government and Opposition*, 32 (2): 251–74.

Child, J., Loveridge, R. and Warner, M. (1973). 'Towards an Organizational Study of Trade Unions'. *Sociology*, 71 (7): 71–91.

Christensen, J., van den Bekerom, P. and van der Voet, J. (2017). 'Representative bureaucracy and specialist knowledge in the European Commission'. *Public Administration*, 95 (2): 450–67.

Christine Oliver (1991). 'Strategic Responses to Institutional Processes'. *The Academy of Management review*, 16 (1): 145–79. Available at http://www.jstor.org/stable/258610.

Clarke, L., Cremers, J. and Janssen, J. (2003). *EU Enlargement: Construction Labour Relations as a Pilot*. Brussels: CLR Studies.

Clegg, H. A. (1976). *Trade unionism under collective bargaining: A theory based on comparisons of six countries*. Oxford: B. Blackwell.

Clegg, H. A., Killick, A. J. and Adams, R. C. (1961). *Trade Union Officers: A study of full-time officers, branch secretaries and shop stewards in British trade unions*, 2nd edn. Oxford: Blackwell.

CLR Member1 (2011). *Interview*.

CLR Member2 (2011). *Interview*.

Collier, D., Brady, H. E. and Seawright, J. (2004). 'Sources of leverage in causal inference: Toward an alternative view of methodology'. In: H. E. Brady and D. Collier (eds.), *Rethinking social inquiry: Diverse tools, shared standards*. Lanham, Md.: Rowman & Littlefield, pp. 229–71.

Collier, R. B. and Collier, D. S. (1991). *Shaping the political arena: Critical junctures, the labor movement, and regime dynamics in Latin America*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton Univ. Press.

Commission of the European Communities (1996). *Commission Communication concerning the Development of the Social Dialogue at Community level* COM (96) 448 final. Available at http://aei.pitt.edu/3950/1/3950.pdf.

(1989). *Community Charter of the Fundamental Social Rights of Workers: Social Charter*.

Consultative Committee of the ECSC (1999). *Opinion of the ECSC Consultative Committee on the continuation beyond 2002 of the structured dialogue in the coal and steel sectors*.

(1970). 'Council Decision of 14 December 1970 setting up the Standing Committee on Employment in the European Communities'. In: *Official Journal*.

Cremers, J. (1991). 'Job in Brüssel'. *unbekannt*: 153–56.

—— (1995). 'The posting directive Origins and assessment'. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 1 (2): 309–14.

—— (1997). 'The modernisation debate viewed from a European angle'. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 3 (3): 632–38.

—— (1998). 'European Federation of Building and Woodworkers (EFBWW)'. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 4 (2): 338–42.

—— (2001a). 'Coordination of Worker Representation on Large-Scale Construction Sites'. *CLR News* (3): 3–10.

—— (2001b). 'Note from the editor'. *CLR News* (3): 1–2.

Cremers, J. (2006a). 'Free movement of services and equal treatment of workers: the case of construction'. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 12 (2): 167–81.

Cremers, J. (2006b). 'Social Dialogue in the Construction Industry'. *CLR News* (1): 3–18. Available at http://clr-news.org/CLR-News/CLR%20News%201-2006.pdf.

—— (2010). 'Support for posted workers – the bilateral way Proposal for a CLR pilot project'. *CLR News* (3): 84–88.

—— (2011). *Construction as a pilot for a long-term H&S strategy*. Krakow.

Cremers, J., Dølvik, J. E. and Bosch, G. (2007). 'Posting of workers in the single market: attempts to prevent social dumping and regime competition in the EU'. *Industrial Relations Journal*, 38 (6): 524–41.

Croucher, R., Kruse, W., Martens, H., Singe, I. and Tech, D. (eds.) (2003a). *International Trade Union Cooperation - Experience and Research Issues*. Dortmund: Landesinstitut Sozialforschungsstelle (sfs).

—— (2003b). *Transnationale Gewerkschaftskooperationen: Erfahrungen und Forschungsfragen*. Workshop-Dokumentation. Dortmund.

CVCE (n.a.). *Meeting of the Action Committee for the United States of Europe (Paris, 18 January 1956)*. Available at http://www.cvce.eu/en/obj/meeting_of_the_action_committee_for_the_united_states_of_europe_paris_18_january_1956-en-72da058e-e766-415e-ad6e-49bec4853946.html.

Cyert, R. M. and March, J. G. (1963). *A behavioral theory of the firm*. Englewood Cliffs, N.J: Prentice-Hall.

Czada, R. (1995). 'Konjunkturen des Korporatismus: Zur Geschichte eines Paradigmenwechsels in der Verbändeforschung'. In: W. Streeck (ed.), *Staat und Verbände*. Opladen: Westdeutscher Verlag, pp. 37–64.

Darling, J.-K. (2007). 'Anticipating and managing change in the services sectors: UNI-Europa's network on services in the internal market'. *Transfer*, 13 (2): 301–05.

David, P. A. (1985). 'Clio and the economics of QWERTY'. *The American economic review*, 75 (2): 332–37.

—— (1997). *Path dependence and the quest for historical economics: One more chorus of the ballad of Qwerty*. Oxford: Nuffield College.

—— (2008). 'Why are institutions the "carriers of history"?: Path dependence and the evolution of conventions, organizations and institutions'. *The economics of innovation*: 298–317.

Debunne, G. (1998). *Interview Voices on Europe - European social policy: Community social dialogue / EC social consultations: trade union: 1947-1998*. Brussels. http://archives.eui.eu/en/oral_history/INT615.

Deeg, R. (2001). *Institutional change and the uses and limits of path dependency: The case of German finance*. Köln: Max-Planck-Inst. für Gesellschaftsforschung.

Degryse, C. (2006). 'Historical and Institutional Background to the Cross-Industry Social Dialogue'. In: A. Dufresne and C. Degryse (eds.), *The European sectoral social dialogue: Actors, developments, and challenges*. Brussels, New York: Peter Lang, pp. 31–47.

—— (2011). *Final Report. European Social Dialogue: State of Play and Prospects*. Brussels.

—— (2013). *1973-2013 - Forty Years of History of the European Trade Union Confederation*. Brussels.

—— (2015). *The European sectoral social dialogue: An uneven record of achievement?* Brussels: ETUI.

Degryse, C. and Pochet, P. (2011). 'Has European sectoral social dialogue improved since the establishment of SSDCs in 1998?'. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 17 (2): 145–58.

Delbar, C. and Walthéry, P. (2000). *Belgian, Dutch and German construction unions sign cooperation agreement*. Available at http://www.eurofound.europa.eu/observatories/eurwork/articles/industrial-relations-labour-market/belgian-dutch-and-german-construction-unions-sign-cooperation-agreement.

Della Porta, D. and Caiani, M. (2006). 'Europeanization from Below? Social Movements and Europe'. *Mobilization: An International Quarterly*, 12 (1): 1–20.

Della Porta, D. and Kriesi, H. (eds.) (1999). *Social movements in a globalizing world*: Springer.

Della Porta, D., Kriesi, H. and Rucht, D. (eds.) (2009). *Social Movements in a Globalizing World*. London: Palgrave Macmillan UK.

Della Porta, D. and Tarrow, S. G. (2005). *Transnational protest and global activism*. Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield.

Delors, J. (1988). *It is necessary to work together: Speech to Trades Union Congress, Bournemouth, 8 September 1988.* Available at http://www.pro-europa.eu/index.php/en/library/the-struggle-for-the-union-of-europe/107-delors,-jacques-it-is-necessary-to-work-together.

Deppe, F. (2009). 'Die große Krise und die Lähmung der Gewerkschaften'. *ISW Report* (78): 3–19.

Der Tagesspiegel (1998). 'IG BAU orientiert sich an Europa'. *Der Tagesspiegel*. Available at http://www.tagesspiegel.de/wirtschaft/ig-bau-orientiert-sich-an-europa/57204.html.

Deschamps, É. (2015). *The Role of the Action Committee for the United States of Europe*. Available at http://www.cvce.eu/content/publication/2007/3/7/70207515-8598-4e7f-8166-6953532c85cc/publishable_en.pdf.

Dey, I. (1993). *Qualitative data analysis: A user friendly guide for social scientists*, 1st edn. London u.a: Routledge.

DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion (2015). *Funding for Projects by the EFBWW - historical information on budget headings Department on Sectoral Social Dialogue*. E-Mail. Frankfurt am Main, Brussels.

—— (2016). *Projects funded by the European Commission with the EFBWW as Beneficiary: Document Name: Copy of 160121 COLI - Rapport 2015-01-21 1*.

DGB (2016). *Faire Mobilität - Über Uns*. Available at http://www.faire-mobilitaet.de/ueber-uns/++co++aad7ecc8-efae-11e1-8a24-00188b4dc422.

Djelic, M., Quack, S., Morgan, G. and Whitley, R. (2012). 'Transnational governance through standard setting'. *Capitalisms and Capitalism in the Twenty-first Century*: 166.

Djelic, M.-L. and Quack, S. (2007). 'Overcoming Path Dependency: Path Generation in Open Systems'. *Theory and Society* (36): 161–86. Available at http://www.springerlink.com/content/j338720772442180/fulltext.pdf.

—— (2008). 'Institutions and transnationalization'. *The Sage Handbook of Organizational Institutionalism. London: Sage*: 299–323.

Dølvik, J. E. (1997). *Redrawing boundaries of solidarity?: ETUC, social dialogue and the Europeanisation of trade unions in the 1990s*. Oslo: ARENA; FAFO.

—— (1999). *An emerging island?: ETUC, social dialogue and the Europeanisation of the trade unions in the 1990s*. Brussels: European Trade Union Institute.

—— (2000). 'Building regional structures: ETUC and the European Industry Federation'. *Transfer*, 6 (1): 58–77.

—— (2002). *Industrial Relations in EMU: Re-nationalization and Europeanization: Two sides of the same coin?*

Dølvik, J. E. and Eldring, L. (2006). 'Industrial relations responses to migration and posting of workers after EU enlargement: Nordic trends and differences'. *Transfer*, 12 (2): 213–30.

Dølvik, J. E. and Ødegård, A. M. (2009). 'The service directive strife: A turning point in EU decision-making'. *Oslo: FORMULA, Working Paper*, 7.

Dølvik, J. E. and Visser, J. (2009). 'Free movement, equal treatment and workers' rights: Can the European union solve its trilemma of fundamental principles?'. *Industrial Relations Journal*, 40 (6): 491–509.

Donaldson, L. and Warner, M. (1974). 'Structure of Organizations in Occupational Interest Associations'. *Human Relations*, 27 (8): 721–38.

Dribbusch, H. (2015). 'Where is the European general strike? Understanding the challenges of trans-European trade union action against austerity'. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 21 (2): 171–85.

Druker, J. a. D. I. (1998). 'The Posting of Workers Directive and Employment Regulation in the European Construction Industry'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 4 (3): 309–30.

Dufresne, A. (2011). *Le salaire, un enjeu pour l'euro-syndicalisme: Histoire de la coordination des négociations collectives nationales*. Nancy: Presses universitaires de Nancy.

Dufresne, A. and Mermet, E. (2002). 'Trends in the Coordination of Collective Bargaining in Europe'. *Discussion & Working Papers* (01.02): 1–62.

Dürmeier, S. and Grundheber-Pilgram, A. (1996). *Der Europäische Gewerkschaftsbund (EGB) und die Europäisierung der industriellen Beziehungen*. Bruxelles: Europäischer Gewerkschaftsbund.

Ebbinghaus, B. (1993). *Labour Unity in Union Diversity: Trade Unions and Social Cleaveages in Western Europe, 1890-1989*. PhD Thesis. Florence.

—— (2002). 'Trade Unions' Changing Role: Membership Erosion, Organisational Reform, and Social Partnership in Europe Industrial Relations Journal'. *Industrial Relations Journal* (33): 465–83.

—— (2005). *Can path dependence explain institutional change?: Two approaches applied to welfare state reform*. Köln: Max-Planck-Institut für Gesellschaftsforschung.

Ebbinghaus, B. and Visser, J. (1994). 'Barrieren und Wege "grenzenloser" Solidarität: Gewerkschaften und Europäische Integration'. *Politische Vierteljahresschrift* (25): 223–55.

—— (1998). *When institutions matter: Union growth and decline in Western Europe, 1950 - 95*. Mannheim: MZES.

—— (2001). *Trade unions in Western Europe since 1945*. London [u.a.]: Macmillan.

Economic and Social Committee of the European Communities (1975). *Annual Report 1974*. Brussels.

ECSC (1951). *Treaty Establishing the European Coal and Steel Community*.

EEC (1957). *Treaty establishing the European Economic Community*.

EFBBW & FIEC (2011). *Joint proposals of the European social partners of the construction industry for improving the application and the enforcement of the "Posting" Directive (96/71/EC) (PWD)*. Brussels.

—— (2012). *Joint FIEC-EFBWW proposed amendments on the proposal for a Directive on the enforcement of Directive 96/71/EC concerning the posting of workers in the framework of the provision of services [COM (2012) 131)*. Brussels.

EFBWW (1991). *Audit of Accounts*. Brussels (5/EFBH000490).

—— (2007a). *2007 - INNOtrans Project*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=Innotrans&Language=EN.

—— (2007b). *Statutes of the EFBWW*.

—— (2008a). *50 Years of Solidarity and Committment 1958-2008*. Brussels.

—— (2008b). *European implications of the Laval case judgment – preliminary analysis and proposed strategy for the EFBWW*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/pdfs/European%20implications%20of%20the%20Laval%20Case%20judgment%20080709.pdf.

—— (2008c). *European implications of the Luxembourg case judgment – preliminary analysis* SH080701. Available at

http://www.efbww.org/pdfs/European%20implications%20of%20the%20Luxembourg%20Case%20judgment%20final.pdf.

—— (2008d). *European implications of the Ruffert case - preliminary analysis and possible courses of action* SH080412. Available at http://www.efbww.org/pdfs/European%20implications%20of%20the%20Ruffert%20Case%20judgment%20final.pdf.

—— (2008e). *Globalisation: European Works Councils of the Construction Sector working as Levers*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/pdfs/GLOBALISATION%20CONSTRUCTION%20Report%20complete.pdf.

—— (2008f). *History*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=History&Language=EN.

—— (2008g). *Strabag SE worker representation in the supervisory body*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/pdfs/Complete%20report.pdf.

—— (2009a). *European Construction Mobility Information Network: Background*. Available at http://ecmin.efbww.org/default.asp?Language=EN.

—— (n.a. [2009]). *The Posting of Workers Directive*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=Posting%20of%20Workers&Language=EN.

—— (2009b). *Barroso agrees to propose amending the Posting of Workers Directive to prevent wage dumping*. Brussels.

—— (n.a. [2010]). *EU promotes false self-employment*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?index=781&Language=EN.

—— (2010). *Safety and Health Asbestos Campaign*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=Safety%20and%20Health%20Asbestos%20Campaign&Language=EN.

—— (2011a). *2011-2014 - Information modules for the safer handling of asbestos*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=Asbestos&Language=EN.

—— (2011b). *Building and Construction*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=CONSTR&Language=EN.

—— (2012a). *EFBWW Action Programme for 2012-2015*. Brussels.

—— (2012b). *National Federations Affiliated to the EFBWW*.

—— (2012c). *National Federations Affiliated to the EFBWW*.

—— (2013a). *Strengthening social inclusion of migrant workers in the European Construction and Wood Industries: Temporary Migrant Workers in the Construction Sector in the EU*. Brussels.

—— (2013b). *4,000 livid workers vent their anger to the European Parliament and the Commission*. Brussels.

—— (2013c). *EPSCO agreement on the Enforcement Directive*. Brussels.

—— (2014a). *Office Team*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=Office%20Team&Language=EN.

—— (2014b). *National Federations Affiliated to the EFBWW*.

—— (2015a). *About the EFBWW*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=efbww&Language=EN.

—— (2015b). *Collective Bargaining*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=Collective%20Bargaining%20Construction&Language=EN.

—— (2015c). *EFBWW Structure*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=EFBWW%20Structure&Language=EN.

—— (2015d). *National Federations Affiliated to the EFBWW*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/pdfs/List%20affiliated%20unions%202015.pdf.

—— (2016a). *Commission Funding for EFBWW Projects*. E-Mail. Frankfurt am Main, Brussels.

—— (2016b). *Income-Expenditure EFBWW 2011-2015*. Excel Table. Brussels.

EFBWW and FIEC (1997). *Joint FIEC-FETBB Position*. Social Dialogue Joint Position on the Directive on Posted Work. Available at http://ec.europa.eu/social/main.jsp?catId=521&langId=en&agreementId=42.

—— (2008). *Self-Employment and Bogus Self-Employment in the European Construction Industry: Project carried out with the financial assistance of the European Commission*. Available at http://www.efbww.org/default.asp?Issue=Self-employment%20and%20Bogus%20Self-employment&Language=EN.

—— (2009). *The global economic crisis and its consequences for the European construction industry Positive measures and concerns of the European Social Partners EFBWW and FIEC: Joint Opinion, Sectoral Social Dialogue*. Brussels.

—— (2010). *Emerging from the crisis: Joint Opinion, Sectoral Social Dialogue*. Brussels.

—— (2014). *Construction for Youth: Initiatives for youth employment in the construction industry*. Available at http://www.construction-for-youth.eu/en/.

—— (2015). *Posting of Workers in the Construction Industry*. Available at http://www.posting-workers.eu/.

EFBWW & EFFAT (2012). *Stop MEP Jazłowiecka's plan for more social dumping and exploitation*. Brussels.

EFBWW & IG BAU (2004). *EBR Ausstellung Version 12*. Available at https://www.igbau.de/Binaries/Binary4718/efbh_ig_bau_ebr_ausstellung_version_12_2004.pdf.

EFBWW Affiliate1 (2010). *Interview*.

EFBWW Affiliate2 (2012). *Interview*. Frankfurt am Main.

EFBWW Affiliate3 (2012). *Interview*. Frankfurt am Main.

EFBWW Affiliate4 (2012). *Interview*. Frankfurt am Main.

EFBWW Affiliate5 (2012). *Interview*.

EFBWW Rep1 (2011). *Interview*.

EFBWW Rep2 (2011). *Interview*.

EFBWW Rep3 (2011). *Interview*.

EFBWW Rep4 (2012a). *Interview*.

—— (2012b). *Interview*.

EFBWW Rep5 (2011). *Interview*.

EFBWW Rep6 (2011). *Interview*.

EFBWW Rep7 (2011). *Interview*.

EFBWW Rep8 (2011). *Interview*.

EFBWW Rep9 (2012). *Interview*.

EFBWWC (1974). *Statutes approved in Salerno on 5th May 1974*. Brussels (5/ EFBH 000009).

—— (1976). *General Assembly in Luxemburg in November 1976 - Structure of the EFBWW and Organisation of the Secretariat - Working Party Conclusions 8th June 1976*. Brussels (5/EFBH 000011), p. 4.

—— (1977). *Discussions following the General Assembly of November 1976 in Luxemburg, Minutes of the Meeting of the Executive Committee held in Brussels on June 15th 1977*. Brussels (5/EFBH 000011), pp. 5–7.

—— (1978a). *"Contact" Meeting of 8th April 1978 in Brussels*. Brussels (5/EFBH 000011), pp. 8–11.

—— (1978b). *Enquête relative à la structure future et au role de la F.E.T.B.B.* Brussels (5/EFBH 000011).

—— (1978c). *European Federation Executive Committee Minutes (extract), 19th and 20th June 1978 in Brussels*. Brussels (5/EFBH 000011), pp. 11–14.

—— (1978d). *Memorandum by Juan Fernandez on the Tasks of the EFBWW and The Structure and Organisation of the Secretariat (September 11, 1978)*. Brussels (5/EFBH 000011).

EFFAT (2013). *Mission*. Available at http://www.effat.org/en/mission.

—— (2014). *Tender Specification: "Europe: End Precarious Work Now! Decent Work and Equal Treatment for All" - VS/2014/0554*. Available at http://www.effat.org/de/node/13757.

EIROnline (2009a). *Germany: Industrial Relations Profile*. Available at http://www.eurofound.europa.eu/eiro/country/germany.pdf.

—— (2009b). *United Kingdom: Industrial relations profile*. Available at http://www.eurofound.europa.eu/eiro/country/united.kingdom.pdf.

Eisenbach, B. (2006). 'Joint activities by the EFBWW and FIEC on improving occupational health and safety in the construction sector'. *CLR News* (1): 19–26. Available at http://clr-news.org/CLR-News/CLR%20News%201-2006.pdf.

Eising, R. (2007). 'Interest Groups and the European Union'. In: M. Cini (ed.), *European Union politics*, 2nd edn. New York, NY: Oxford Univ. Press, pp. 202–22.

Eising, R. and Kohler-Koch, B. (2005). *Interessenpolitik in Europa*: Nomos Baden-Baden.

Eldring, L., Fitzgerald, I. and Hansen, J. A. (2009). *The accession migration into construction: a comparative analysis of trade union responses in Denmark, Norway and the UK*.

ELLINAS, A. A. and SULEIMAN, E. N. (2011). 'Supranationalism in a Transnational Bureaucracy: The Case of the European Commission'. *JCMS: Journal of Common Market Studies*, 49 (5): 923–47.

EMWU (2016). *Büros*. Available at http://www.emwu.org/kontakt/.

Eriksen, E. O. (2001). 'Governance or Democracy? The White Paper on European Governance'. *Jean Monnet Working Paper* (06). Available at http://centers.law.nyu.edu/jeanmonnet/papers/01/011201.html.

Erne, R. (2002). 'Explaining transnational collective action: European trade-union cooperation in the ABB-Alstom-Power merger case'. *Draft paper to ECPR Joint Sessions, Turin, 22-27 March 2002: Workshop on Globalisation and Labour Movements*.

—— (2008). *European unions: Labor's quest for a transnational democracy*. Ithaca N.Y.: ILR Press/Cornell University Press.

Esping-Andersen, G. (1990). *The three worlds of welfare capitalism*. Princeton N.J.: Princeton University Press.

ETUC (29/06 - 02/07 1999). *Towards a European System of Industrial Relations: Adopted by the IXth Statutory Congress of the European Trade Union Confederation*. Helsinki.

—— (2006). *The in-depth modification of the Services Directive is a success but the ETUC will continue its action to improve certain areas*. Brussels.

—— (2008a). *On the offensive for stronger European Works Councils*. Brussels.

—— (2008b). *ETUC welcomes the decision of the European Parliament to strengthen rights for European Works Councils*. Brussels.

—— (2013a). *Laval case (Vaxholm)*. Available at https://www.etuc.org/laval-case-vaxholm.

—— (2013b). *The Interregional Trade Union Councils — IRTUC*. Brussels.

—— (2016). *European Trade Union Federations (10) (list of members)*. Available at https://www.etuc.org/european-trade-union-federations-10-list-members.

ETUC, EFBWW, EFFAT, EPSU, ETF, IndustriAll-Europe and UNI Europa (2016). *Europe: End Precarious Work Now! – Decent Work and Equal Treatment for All*. Available at http://endprecariouswork.eu/.

ETUI (2014). *Recast of European Works Council Directive*. Available at http://www.worker-participation.eu/European-Works-Councils/Recast-Directive.

—— (2016). *The European Works Councils and SE works councils database*. Available at www.ewcdb.eu.

ETUI and Observatoire Social Européen (2010). *European Sectoral Social Dialogue Factsheets. Construction - Joint Texts: Project coordinated by Christophe Degryse*. Available at http://www.worker-participation.eu/EU-Social-Dialogue/Sectoral-ESD/Construction/Joint-texts.

EU-OSHA (2015). *European Directives*. Available at https://osha.europa.eu/en/legislation/directives.

Eurofound (2014). *Representativeness of the European social partner organisations: Woodworking sector*.

—— (2015). *Representativeness of the European social partner organisations: Construction sector*.

Europäische Kommission (2009). *Protokoll der Vollsitzung des Ausschusses für den sozialen Dialog im Bausektor: 15. Dezember 2009, Sofia*. Available at https://circabc.europa.eu/sd/a/3f22d6d5-cdcc-45c5-8def-eefd751769a9/cons_20091215_pl_min_de.pdf.

European Commission (1996). *Synthesis Report of responses to the Commission Communication concerning the Development of Social Dialogue at Community Level COM (96) 448 final*. Brussels.

—— (2003). *Report from the Commission on European Governance*. Luxembourg.

—— (2006). *BUDGET HEADING 04.03.03.01: Call for Proposals 2006 VP/2006/001*. Brussels.

—— (2010a). *BUDGET HEADING 04.03.03.03: Call for Proposals 2010 VP/2010/003*. Brussels.

—— (2010b). *Commission Staff Working Document on the functioning and potential of European sectoral social dialogue*. Brussels.

—— (2012). *BUDGET HEADING 04.03.03.01: Call for Proposals VP/2012/001*. Brussels.

—— (2013). 'Industrial policy indicators and analysis'. *Monthly Update on Industrial Policy Indicators and Analysis* (December).

—— (2014a). *BUDGET HEADING 04.03.01.06: CALL FOR PROPOSALS 2014 VP/2014/003*. Brussels.

—— (2014b). 'Social dialogue in the construction sector: Challenges and achievements'. *EU Social Dialogue Liason Forum - Newsletter* (5): 25–28.

—— (2015a). *Financial Transparency System*. Available at http://ec.europa.eu/budget/fts/index_en.htm.

—— (2015b). *Industrial Relations in Europe 2014*. Luxembourg: Publications Office of the European Union.

—— (2015c). *Transparency Register*. Available at http://ec.europa.eu/transparencyregister/public/consultation/displaylobbyist.do?id=57745478360-42.

—— (2016). *Social Dialogue Text Database*. Available at http://ec.europa.eu/social/main.jsp?catId=521&langId=en.

European Commission Legal Service (2008a). *Case C-341/05 Laval un Partneri Ltd v Svenska Byggnadsarbetareförbundet, Svenska Byggnadsarbetareförbundets av delning 1, Byggettan and Svenska Elektrikerförbundet, judgment of 18 December 2007*. Summaries of important decisions. Available at http://ec.europa.eu/dgs/legal_service/arrets/05c341_en.pdf.

—— (2008b). *Case C-438/05 International Transport Workers' Federation and Finnish Seamen's Union v Viking Line ABP and OÜ Viking Line Eesti judgment of 11 December 2007: Internal market and free movement – freedom of establishment and collective action initiated by a trade union*. Summaries of important decisions. Available at http://ec.europa.eu/dgs/legal_service/arrets/05c438_en.pdf.

European Commission, DG Employment, Social Affairs and Inclusion (2015). *Sectoral Social Dialogue-Construction*. Available at http://ec.europa.eu/social/main.jsp?catId=480&langId=en&intPageId=1831.

European Communities (1970). *The European Organization of the WCL*. Available at http://aei.pitt.edu/52855/1/B0756.pdf.

—— (1972a). 'The European Confederation of Free Trade Unions in the European Community: From the Ruhr Trade Union Committee to the ECFTU'. In: European Communities (ed.), *The trade union movement in the European Community*, pp. 1–4.

—— (1972b). *The trade union movement in the European Community*.

European Communities (DG X Information) (1979). 'Statutory Congress of the European Federation of Building and Woodworkers in the EEC, Luxembourg, 21-23 November 1979'. *trade union information*, X/400/79 - EN (10): 8–12. Available at http://aei.pitt.edu/39516/1/A4379.pdf.

European Community (1986). *Single European Act: SEA*.

—— (1992). '"Treaty on European Union"'. *Official Journal of the European Communities (OJEC)* (C 191).

European Council (2001). *Council Directive 2001/86/EC of 8 October 2001 supplementing the Statute for a European company with regard to the involvement of employees*.

European Economic and Social Committee (2012). *Members' Statute of the European Economic and Social Committee*. Brussels.

EurWORK (2007). *Treaties of Rome*. Available at http://eurofound.europa.eu/observatories/eurwork/industrial-relations-dictionary/treaties-of-rome.

—— (2011). *Treaty of Paris*. Available at http://eurofound.europa.eu/observatories/eurwork/industrial-relations-dictionary/treaty-of-paris.

Expert1 (2011). *Interview - European Trade Union Federations, EMWU*. Berlin.

Falkner, G. (1995). *Social Europe in the 1990s: After All an Era of Corporatism?*

Fattmann, R. (2010). *Auf dem Weg nach Europa: Voraussetzungen, Rahmenbedingungen und Grundlinien Europäischer Gewerkschaftspolitik im Agrar-, Lebensmittel-und Tourismusbereich*: Bonn.

Fetzer, T. (2005). 'Europäische Strategien deutscher Gewerkschaften in historischer Perspektive'. In: M. Knodt and B. Finke (eds.), *Europäische Zivilgesellschaft: Konzepte, Akteure, Strategien*. Wiesbaden: VS Verlag für Sozialwissenschaften, pp. 299–318.

—— (2008a). ‘European works councils as risk communities: The case of General Motors’. *European journal of industrial relations*, 14 (3): 289–308.

—— (2008b). ‘The long path to international labour cooperation: Fifty years of cross-border trade union networks at Ford and General Motors (1953-2001)’. *Transactions and Interactions – the flow of goods, services and information European Business History Association Conference, Bergen*, 21-23 August 2008.

Fichter, M. and Meardi, G. (2006). *The Politics of Globalization in Europe. The Impact of Cross-Border Enterprises on the Political Regulation of Labor Relations*. Lima, Peru.

Fichter, M. and Sydow, J. (2002). ‘Using networks towards global labor standards? Organizing social responsibility in global production chains’. *Industrielle Beziehungen/The German Journal of Industrial Relations*: 357–80.

Financial Transparency System, Financial Reporting and Strategy (2016). *Funding towards "EUROPEAN FEDERATION OF BUILDING AND WOODWORKERS ASSOCIATION DE FAIT*FEDERATION EUROPEENNE DES TRAVAILLEURS DU BATIMENT ET DU BOIS" 2003-2007*. E-Mail. Frankfurt am Main, Brussels.

Frege, C. M. and Kelly, J. E. (2003). ‘Union Revitalization Strategies in Comparative Perspective’. *European journal of industrial relations*, 9 (1): 7–24.

Friedland, R. and Alford, R. R. (1991). ‘Bringing society back in: Symbols, practices and institutional contradictions’.

Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung (2009). *Sammlung Internationale Gewerkschaftsorganisationen - Übersichten zur Organisationsentwicklung*. Available at http://library.fes.de/cgi-bin/populo/beruf.pl?db=beruf&t_orga&f_SYS=sys%2001.0000%3aX.

Gabaglio, E. (2001). *Forward to Trade unions without frontiers*. Available at http://www.hartford-hwp.com/archives/60/113.html.

Gajewska, K. (2008). ‘The Emergence of a European Labour Protest Movement?’. *European journal of industrial relations*, 14 (1): 104–21.

—— (2009). *Transnational labour solidarity: Mechanisms of commitment to cooperation within the European trade union movement*. Milton Park Abingdon Oxon, New York: Routledge.

Gallin, D. (2000). ‘Trade Unions and NGOs: A Necessary Partnership for Social Development’. *Civil Society and Social Movements P* (1).

Gehring, R. (2001). ‘Health at the European Workplaces - Perspectives of the European Policy’. *CLR News* (2): 2–11.

George, A. L. and Bennett, A. (2004). *Case studies and theory development in the social sciences*. Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Geyer, R. (1993). *The end of the anti-Europeans? British industrial relations into the 1990s*.

Gibellieri, E. (2002). *Social policy instruments in the Treaty establishing the ECSC*. Available at http://www.cvce.eu/content/publication/2005/4/22/812b3721-f94d-4032-ad3b-c8e4ad85a6a4/publishable_en.pdf.

Glassner, V. and Pochet, P. (2011). 'Why trade unions seek to coordinate wages and collective bargaining in the Eurozone: past developments and future prospects'. *ETUI Working Paper* (3).

Goetschy, J. (1996). 'ETUC: The Construction of European Unionism''. In: P. Leisink, J. van Leemput and J. Vilrokx (eds.), *The challenges to trade unions in Europe: Innovation or adaption*. Cheltenham, Glos, UK, Brookfield, Vt., US: E. Elgar, pp. 253–65.

Goetschy, J. (1999). 'The European Employment Strategy: Genesis and Development'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 5 (2): 117–37.

Gollbach, J. and Schulten, T. (2000). 'Cross-Border Collective Bargaining Networks in Europe'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 6 (1): 161–79.

Gourevitch, P., Martin, A., Ross, G., Bornstein, S. and Allen, C. (2016). *Unions and Economic Crisis: Britain, West Germany and Sweden*: Routledge.

Greenwood, J. (2011). *Interest representation in the European Union*: Palgrave Macmillan.

Greer, I., Ciupijus, Z. and Lillie, N. (2011). *Organizing mobile workers in the enlarged EU: A case study of the European Migrant Workers Union*.

—— (2013). 'The European migrant workers union and the barriers to transnational industrial citizenship'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 19 (1): 5–20.

Greven, T. (2003). 'Organische Solidarität und transnationale Kampagnen'. In: R. Croucher, W. Kruse, H. Martens, I. Singe and D. Tech (eds.), *International Trade Union Cooperation - Experience and Research Issues*. Dortmund: Landesinstitut Sozialforschungsstelle (sfs), pp. 92–100.

Gross, E. (2001). 'Trade Union Co-operation on EUROSITES - New ways of workers' representation on construction sites -'. *CLR News* (3): 37.

Grote, J. R. and Lang, A. (2003). 'Europeanization and organizational change in national trade associations: An organizational ecology perspective'. In: K. Featherstone and C. M. Radaelli (eds.), *The politics of Europeanization*: Oxford University Press, pp. 225–54.

Guiraudon, V. (2001). 'Weak Weapons of the Weak? Transnational Mobilization around Migration in the European Union'. In: D. R. Imig and S. G. Tarrow (eds.), *Contentious Europeans: Protest and politics in an emerging polity*. Lanham, Md: Rowman & Littlefield, pp. 163–83.

Gumbrell-McCormick, R. and Hyman, R. (2013). *Trade unions in Western Europe: hard times, hard choices*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Haas, E. B. (1964). *Beyond the nation-state: Functionalism and international organization*. Stanford, Calif: Stanford University Press.

Habermas, J. (2011). *Ein Pakt für oder gegen Europa?*

Hacker, J. S. and Pierson, P. (2011). *Winner-take-all politics: How Washington made the rich richer - and turned its back on the middle class*, 1st edn. New York: Simon & Schuster.

Hale, T. and Held, D. (2011). *Handbook of transnational governance*: Polity.

Hall, P. A. and Soskice, D. W. (eds.) (2001). *Varieties of capitalism: The institutional foundations of comparative advantage*. Oxford | New York: Oxford University Press.

Hallstein, W. (1964). 'Some of our 'faux problemes'. Speech by Walter Hallstein, President of the Commission of the European Economic Community. Fourteenth Sir David Stevenson Memorial Lecture of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, Chatham House. London, 4 December 1964.'. *Community Topics* (17). Available at http://aei.pitt.edu/14258/.

Hammer, N. (2010). 'Cross-border cooperation under asymmetry: The case of an Interregional Trade Union Council'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 16 (4): 351–67.

Hancké, B. (2000). 'European Works Councils and industrial restructuring in the European motor industry'. *European journal of industrial relations*. Available at http://www.worldcat.org/oclc/43936348.

Hardy, J. and Fitzgerald, I. (2010). 'Negotiating 'solidarity' and internationalism: the response of Polish trade unions to migration'. *Journal of Industrial Relations*, 41 (4): 367–81.

Harning, O. and Maurer, M. (2004). *Diskussionspapier "Unsere Regeln taugen nichts!"*. Hamburg. *Rundschreiben IG BAU intern*. Available at http://archiv.labournet.de/diskussion/arbeit/realpolitik/kombilohn/adblockwart1.pdf.

Hassel, A. (2003). 'Organisation: Struktur und Entwicklung'. In: W. Schroeder and B. Weßels (eds.), *Die Gewerkschaften in Politik und Gesellschaft der Bundesrepublik Deutschland: Ein Handbuch*, 1st edn. Wiesbaden: Westdt. Verl., pp. 102–21.

Hedström, P. and Swedberg, R. (1996). 'Social Mechanisms'. *Acta Sociologica* (39): 281–308.

Heery, E. and Kelly, J. (1994). 'Professional, Participative and Managerial Unionism: An Interpretation of Change in Trade Unions'. *Work, Employment & Society*, 8 (1): 1–22.

Helfen, M. and Fichter, M. (2013). 'Building transnational union networks across global production networks: Conceptualising a new arena of labour–management relations'. *British Journal of Industrial Relations*, 51 (3): 553–76.

Henning, K. (2010). ‘Auf dem Weg zu transnationalen Branchengewerkschaften?’. *Gegenblende - Das gewerkschaftliche Debattenmagazin* (5). Available at http://www.gegenblende.de/11-2011/++co++c5fa9be8-b99a-11df-449d-001ec9b03e44.

—— (2013). *Europäische Integration und Gewerkschaften: Der EMB zwischen Interessenvertretung und transnationaler Solidarität*: Springer-Verlag.

Henning, K. and Clairmont, Y. (2011). *Creating a counterweight & innovatory force for European workers*. Brussels.

Héritier, A. (1999). *Elements of democratic legitimation in Europe seen from a different angle*. Bonn: Max-Planck-Projektgruppe Recht der Gemeinschaftsgüter.

Hix, S. and Høyland, B. (2011). *The political system of the European Union*, 3rd edn. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

Hoffmann, R. (1998). *Ein offener Prozeß: Elf Versuche über den Europäischen Gewerkschaftsbund*, 1st edn. Münster: Westfälisches Dampfboot.

Huijgen, F., Whittall, M. and Knudsen, H. (2007). ‘Tackling the identity dilemma’. In: M. Whittall, H. Knudsen and F. Huijgen (eds.), *Towards a European labour identity: The case of the European Work Council*. London: Routledge, pp. 214–27.

Hyman, R. (1994). ‘Changing Trade Union Identities and Strategies’. In: R. Hyman and A. Ferner (eds.), *New Frontiers in European Industrial Relations*: Blackwell Publishers, pp. 108–39.

—— (1999a). *An Emerging Agenda for Trade Unions?* Geneva: International Institute for Labour Studies Geneva.

—— (1999b). *Imagined Solidarities - Can Trade Unions resist Globalization*. Available at http://www.antenna.nl/~waterman/hyman2.html.

—— (2001). *Understanding European trade unionism: Between market class and society*. London [u.a.]: Sage.

—— (2002a). *The International Union Movement at the Threshold of Two Centuries: Agitation, Organisation, Bureaucracy, Diplomacy*. Available at http://www.arbark.se/pdf_wrd/hyman_int.pdf.

—— (2002b). ‘Where Does Solidarity End?’. *Eurozine* (17.09. (Erscheinungsdatum)). Available at www.eurozine.com.

—— (2005a). ‘Shifting dynamics in international trade unionism: Agitation, organisation, bureaucracy, diplomacy’. *Labor History*, 46 (2): 137–54.

—— (2005b). ‘Trade Unions and the politics of the European Social Model’. *Economic and Industrial Democracy (LSE Research Online)*, 26 (1): 1–37.

—— (2007). ‘How Can Trade Unions Act Strategically?’. *Transfer*, 13 (2): 193–210.

—— (2015). ‘Three scenarios for industrial relations in europe’. *International labour review*, 154 (1): 5–14.

IDEA Consult and ECORYS Netherlands (2011). *Study on the economic and social effects associated with the phenomenon of posting of workers in the EU*. Brussels.

IFBWW (2004). *Exploitation of Migrant and Cross Border Workers*. Available at http://www.bwint.org/pdfs/migrantworkers.pdf.

IG BAU (2004). ‘Ohne Regeln geht es nicht’. *Grundstein* (Juni): 7–11. Available at http://www.igbau.de/Binaries/Binary3599/Grundstein_Titelgeschichte_Juni_2004.pdf.

IG Metall (n.a.). *Gewerkschafts-Integration/Fusion*. Available at https://www.igmetall.de/view_tarifglossar-gewerkschafts-integration-fusion-540.htm.

Imig, D. and Tarrow, S. (1997). *From strike to eurostrike: The europeanization of social movements and the development of a euro-polity*. Cambridge, Mass: WCFIA.

IndustriAll (2016). *About us*. Available at http://www.industriall-europe.eu/about/about.asp?mloc=puba&abo=secr#bb.

ITF (2015). *Seafarers' Trust. We Put Seafarers First: About*. Available at http://www.seafarerstrust.org/about/.

Jackson, G. and Muellenborn, T. (2012). ‘Understanding the role of institutions in industrial relations: perspectives from classical sociological theory’. *Industrial Relations: A Journal of Economy and Society*, 51 (s1): 472–500.

Jacobi, O. (2006). ‘European companies in transformation -trade unions on the defensive?’. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 12 (1): 121–22.

Johannson (2012). *Interview*. Frankfurt am Main.

Jürgens, U. and Krzywdzinski, M. (2010). *Die neue Ost-West-Arbeitsteilung: Arbeitsmodelle und industrielle Beziehungen in der europäischen Automobilindustrie*: Campus Verlag.

Kahmann, M. (2006). ‘The posting of workers in the German construction industry: responses and problems of trade union action’. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 12 (2): 183–96.

Kazan-Allen, L. (2000). *Asbestos Compensation in Europe*. Available at http://ibasecretariat.org/lka_eu_comp.php.

Keller, B. (1996). ‘Sozialdialoge als Instrument europäischer Arbeits- und Sozialpolitik?’. *Industrielle Beziehungen*, 3 (3): 207–28. Available at http://rhverlag.de/ArchivIndB/3_96_Keller.pdf.

—— (2003). ‘Social dialogues-the state of the art a decade after Maastricht’. *Industrial Relations Journal*, 34 (5): 411–29.

Keller, B. and Sörries, B. (1999). 'Der sektorale soziale Dialog und Europäische Sozialpolitik – erste Empirie und Entwicklungsperspektiven'. *Mitteilungen aus der Arbeitsmarkt- und Berufsforschung*, 32.

Kelly, J. E. and Heery, E. (1994). *Working for the union: British trade union officers*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Keune, M. (2008). *Unions and Democracy in Europe: Background, Challenges and Agenda*. Budapest.

Khagram, S., Riker, J. V. and Sikkink, K. (2002). *Restructuring world politics: transnational social movements, networks, and norms*: U of Minnesota Press.

Kiess, J. and Seeliger, M. (2018). *Zwischen Institutionalisierung und Abwehrkampf: Internationale Gewerkschaftspolitik im Prozess der europäischen Integration*: Campus Verlag GmbH.

Kim, D. H. (2005). 'The link between individual and organizational learning'. In: K. Starkey, S. Tempest and A. McKinlay (eds.), *How organizations learn: Managing the search for knowledge*, 2nd edn. London u.a: Thomson, pp. 29–50.

Kirchner, E. J. (1977). *Trade unions as a pressure group in the European Community*. Farnborough, Eng: Saxon House.

Knill, C. and Lehmkuhl, D. (2002). 'The national impact of European Union regulatory policy: Three Europeanization mechanisms'. *European Journal of Political Research*, 41 (2): 255–80.

Knutsen, P. (1997). 'Corporatist Tendencies in the Euro-Polity: The EU Directive of 22 September 1994, on European Works Councils'. *Economic and Industrial Democracy*, 18 (2): 289–323.

Koch, J. (2011). 'Inscribed Strategies: Exploring the Organizational Nature of Strategic Lock-in'. *Organization Studies*, 32 (3): 337–63.

Koch-Baumgarten, S. (1998). 'Trade Union Regime Formation Under the Conditions of Globalization in the Transport Sector: Attempts at Transnational Trade Union Regulation of Flag-of-Convenience Shipping'. *International Review of Social History*, 43: 369–402.

—— (1999). *Gewerkschaftsinternationalismus und die Herausforderung der Globalisierung: Das Beispiel der Internationalen Transportarbeiterföderation (ITF)*. Frankfurt, New York: Campus.

Kohl, H. (1993). *Auf Vertrauen bauen: 125 Jahre Baugewerkschaft*. Köln: Bund-Verlag.

Kommission der Europäischen Gemeinschaften, G. S. A. (1972a). *Protokoll einer Sitzung von Kommission und Baugewerkschaften, V/864/72-D*. Brussels (5/EFBH 000003).

—— (1972b). *Paritätische Sitzung des Baugewerbesektors: Tagesordnung, V/52/72-D Orig: F* (5/EFBH 000003).

Kraatz, M. S. and Block, E. S. (2008). 'Organizational implications of institutional pluralism'. *The Sage handbook of organizational institutionalism*, 840: 243–75.

Krings, T. (2009). 'Organised labour and migration in the global age: a comparative analysis of trade union responses to migrant labour in Austria, Germany, Ireland and the UK'. *PhD thesis, Dublin City University*. Available at http://www.worldcat.org/oclc/697530709.

Kus, J. (2015). 'More Effective and More United: Interview with Zbigniew Janowski, President of the Trade Union "Budowlani", EFBWW Vice President'. *Budowlani* (11 (94)): 3. Available at http://www.kongresbudownictwa.pl/pliki/magazyn%20budowlani%20nr%2011-%20listopad%202015.pdf.

Langley, A. (1999). 'Strategies for Theorizing from Process Data'. *Academy of Management Review*, 24 (4): 691–710.

Lapeyre, J. (2015). *European Social Dialogue: 30 Years of Experience and Progress, but what does the future hold?* Brussels.

Larsson, B. (2012). 'Obstacles to transnational trade union cooperation in Europe—results from a European survey'. *Industrial Relations Journal*, 43 (2): 152–70.

Larsson, B., Bengtsson, M. and Lovén-Seldén, K. (2010). *Union cooperation in a time of crisis?: Transnational union cooperation in the Nordic countries*. Göteborg.

Laux, E.-L. (2001). 'Towards Transnational Collective Bargaining in Construction'. *CLR News* (1): 4–9.

—— (2005). 'Interview "Gegen kriminelle Energie wirkt das Entsendegesetz nicht"'. *Magazin Mitbestimmung* (6). Available at http://www.boeckler.de/163_35829.html.

—— (2006). 'Structure and Activities of the Social Dialogue in the European Construction Sector'. *CLR News* (1): 9–18. Available at http://clr-news.org/CLR-News/CLR%20News%201-2006.pdf.

—— (2008a). 'Paritarian Social Funds in the West European Construction Sector - A Model for Eastern Europe?'. *CLR News* (1): 6–24.

—— (2008b). *Wages in Construction*. Brüssel.

Le Queux, S. and Fajertag, G. (2001). 'Towards Europeanization of collective bargaining?: Insights from the European chemical industry'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 7 (2): 117–36.

Lecher, W., Nagel, B. and Platzer, H.-W. (1998). *Die Konstituierung europäischer Betriebsräte: Vom Informationsforum zum Akteur? eine vergleichende Studie von acht Konzernen in Deutschland, Frankreich, Grossbritannien und Italien*, 1st edn. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Leeuw (2012). *Interview*. Frankfurt am Main.

Leibfried, S. (1993). 'Towards a European welfare state'. In: C. Jones (ed.), *New perspectives on the welfare state in Europe*. London: Routledge, pp. 133–56.

Leibfried, S. and Pierson, P. (1999). *European social policy*: Zentrum für Sozialpolitik.

Leonard, E., Erne, R., SMISMANS, S., Marginson, P. and with the collaboration of P. Tilly (2007). *New structures, forms and processes of governance in European industrial relations*. Dublin: Eurofound and Luxembourg: Office for the Official Publications of the European Communities.

Lepsius, R. M. (1990). *Interessen, Ideen und Institutionen*. Opladen: Westdeutscher Verlag.

Levesque, C. and Murray, G. (2010). 'Understanding union power: resources and capabilities for renewing union capacity'. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 16 (3): 333–50.

Levitt, B. and March, J. G. (1988). 'Organizational Learning'. *Annual review of sociology*, 14: 319–40.

Lewis, H. (2003). *The International Transport Workers' Federation (ITF) 1945-1965: an Organizational and Political Anatomy*.

Lieberman, E. S. (2001). 'Causal Inference in Historical Institutional Analysis: A Specification of Periodization Strategies'. *Comparative Political Studies*, 34 (9): 1011–35.

Lillie, N. and Greer, I. (2007). 'Industrial Relations, Migration, and Neoliberal Politics: The Case of the European Construction Sector'. *Politics & Society*, 4 (35): 551–81. Available at http://pas.sagepub.com/content/35/4/551.abstract.

Lillie, N. and Martínez Lucio, M. (2004). 'International Trade Union Revitalization: The Role of National Union Approaches'. In: C. M. Frege and J. E. Kelly (eds.), *Varieties of unionism: Strategies for union revitalization in a globalizing economy*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, pp. 159–80.

Lipset, S. M. and Rokkan, S. (1967). 'Cleavage Structures, Party Systems, and Voter Alignments: An Introduction'. In: S. M. Lipset and S. Rokkan (eds.), *Party systems and voter alignments: cross-national perspectives*, 1st edn. New York, NY: Free Press, pp. 1–64.

Lokhorst (2012). *Interview*. Frankfurt am Main.

Lubanski, N. and Pedersen, F. (2004). 'Transitional arrangements or transnational solidarity - migrant workers in the enlarged EU'. In: B. Sandberg, G. Odgaard, N. Lubanski, S. Bonke and

E. F. Pedersen (eds.), *Free Mobility and EU's Enlargement: Migration of the Construction Workers After May 2004: Bygg Rapport R-081*. Lyngby: CLRdenmark/ BYG.DTU. Available at http://www.clr-news.org/CLR/Free%20movement%20CLR%20Denmark%202004.pdf, pp. 6–12.

Lukes, S. (2005). *Power: A radical view*, 2nd edn. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

Lütz, S. (2006). *Zwischen Pfadabhängigkeit und Wandel - "Governance" und die Analyse kapitalistischer Institutionenentwicklung*. Hagen: Inst. für Politikwiss. FernUniv. Hagen.

Mahoney, J. (2000). 'Path dependence in historical sociology'. *Theory and Society* (29): 507–48.

—— (2003). *The Legacies of Liberalism: Path Dependence and Political Regimes in Central America*: Johns Hopkins University Press.

Mahoney, J. and Schensul, D. (2006). 'Historical context and path dependence'. *The Oxford handbooks of political science*: 454–71.

Mahoney, J. and Thelen, K. (2009). *Explaining institutional change: ambiguity, agency, and power*: Cambridge University Press.

Marginson, P. (2016). 'Trade Unions and Multinational Companies: A multi-level challenge'. *Warwick Papers in Industrial Relations* (103). Available at https://www2.warwick.ac.uk/fac/soc/wbs/research/irru/wpir/wpir_103.pdf.

Marginson, P., Sisson, K. and Arrowsmith, J. (2003). 'Between Decentralization and Europeanization: Sectoral Bargaining in Four Countries and Two Sectors'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 9 (2): 163–87.

Marginson, P. and Sisson, P. K. (2006). *European Integration and Industrial Relations: Multi-Level Governance in the Making*: Palgrave Macmillan.

Martens, H. (2003). 'Internationalismus und transnationale Gewerkschaftskooperation'. In: R. Croucher, W. Kruse, H. Martens, I. Singe and D. Tech (eds.), *International Trade Union Cooperation - Experience and Research Issues*. Dortmund: Landesinstitut Sozialforschungsstelle (sfs), pp. 29–44.

Martin, A. (1996). 'European Institutions and the Europeanisation of Trade Unions: Support or Seduction?'. *ETUI Discussion and Working Papers*, 04 (1).

Martin, A. and Ross, G. (1995). *Nourishing European Interest Groups: The Delors Commission and Labour*.

—— (1999a). 'European Unions face the Millennium'. In: A. Martin and G. Ross (eds.), *The brave new world of European labor: European trade unions at the millennium*. New York: Berghahn Books, pp. 1–25.

—— (1999b). ‘In the Line of Fire: The Europeanization of labor representation’. In: A. Martin and G. Ross (eds.), *The brave new world of European labor: European trade unions at the millennium*. New York: Berghahn Books, pp. 312–67.

—— (1999c). *The brave new world of European labor: European trade unions at the millennium*. New York: Berghahn Books.

—— (2001). ‘Trade Union Organizing at the European Level: The Dilemma of Borrowed Resources’. In: D. R. Imig and S. G. Tarrow (eds.), *Contentious Europeans: Protest and politics in an emerging polity*. Lanham, Md: Rowman & Littlefield, pp. 53–76.

Mayntz, R. (2004). ‘Mechanisms in the Analysis of Social Macro-Phenomena’. *Philosophy of the Social Sciences* (34): 237–59.

Mayring, P. (2005). ‘Neuere Entwicklungen in der qualitativen Forschung und der Qualitativen Inhaltsanalyse’. In: P. Mayring and M. Gläser-Zikuda (eds.), *Die Praxis der qualitativen Inhaltsanalyse*. Weinheim: Beltz, pp. 7–19.

Mazey, S. and Richardson, J. J. (2015). ‘Shooting were the ducks are: EU lobbying and organized promiscuity’. In: J. J. Richardson and S. Mazey (eds.), *European Union: Power and policy-making*. London: Routledge, pp. 419–44.

McIlroy, J. (1995). *Trade unions in Britain today*: Manchester University Press.

Meardi, G. (2010). ‘Union Immobility? Trade Unions and the Freedoms of Movement in the Enlarged EU’. *British Journal of Industrial Relations*: 99–120. Available at http://dx.doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-8543.2010.00802.x.

Meise, S. (2014). ‘Gewerkschaft im pfadabhängigen Erneuerungsprozess’. In: S. Meise (ed.), *Organisation und Vielfalt: Modernisierungen der Gewerkschaftspraxis*. Wiesbaden, Germany: Springer Fachmedien, pp. 335–61.

Mermet, E. (2002). *European Trade Union Strategies on Europeanisation of Collective Bargaining – an overview*.

Meyer, J. W. and Rowan, B. (1977). ‘Institutionalized organizations: Formal structure as myth and ceremony’. *American Journal of Sociology*, 83 (2): 340–63.

Milkman, R. (2006). *L. A. story: Immigrant workers and the future of the US Labor Movement*. New York, N.Y: R. Sage Foundation.

Mittag, J. (2010). ‘Gewerkschaften zwischen struktureller Europäisierung und sozialpolitischer Stagnation’. *Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte* (13-14): 40–46.

Monnet, J. (1955). *Lettre adressée par M. Jean Monnet aux personnalités politiques et syndicales des pays de la CECA*. Recueil des communiqués et déclarations du Comité d'action pour les États-Unis d'Europe 1955-1965. Available at

http://www.cvce.eu/en/obj/lettre_de_jean_monnet_aux_personnalites_politiques_et_syndicales_des_pays_de_la_ceca_octobre_1955-fr-2865a227-e825-4f70-ade7-2bd4f812f73d.html.

Monti, M. (2010). *A new Strategy for the Single Market - At the Service of Europe's Economy and Society: Report to the President of the European Commission José Manuel Barroso*. Available at http://ec.europa.eu/internal_market/strategy/docs/monti_report_final_10_05_2010_en.pdf.

Moody, K. (1998). *Workers in a lean world: Unions in the international economy*. London: Verso.

Mordhorst, M. (2008). 'From counterfactual history to counter-narrative history'. *Management & Organizational History*, 3 (1): 5–26.

Müller, H.-P. and Wilke, M. (2014). 'Gewerkschaftsfusionen: Der Weg zu modernen Multibranchengewerkschaften'. In: W. Schroeder (ed.), *Handbuch Gewerkschaften in Deutschland*, 2nd edn. Wiesbaden: Springer VS, pp. 147–72.

Müller, M. and Girndt, C. (2009). *Die SE als Schrittmacher des Sozialen Dialogs*. Magazin Mitbestimmung 11. Available at http://www.boeckler.de/20723_20729.htm.

Müller, T., Platzer, H.-W. and Rüb, S. (2010). 'Die europäischen Gewerkschaftsverbände. Zur Entwicklung ihrer Organisation und Politik seit den 1990er Jahren'. *integration* (1): 50–64.

Munck, R. (2002). *Globalisation and Labour: The new 'Great Transformation'*. London: Zed Books Ltd.

Nachtwey, O. and Thiel, M. (2014). 'Chancen und Probleme pfadabhängiger Revitalisierung. Gewerkschaftliches Organizing im Krankenhauswesen'. *Industrielle Beziehungen/The German Journal of Industrial Relations*: 257–76.

Nautilus International (2011). *Who We Are - History*. London.

NFU (2016). *About*. Available at http://nordicfinancialunions.org/about-nordic-financial-unions/.

North, D. C. (1981). *Structure and change in economic history*. New York, NY: Norton.

—— (1992). *Institutionen, institutioneller Wandel und Wirtschaftsleistung*. Tübingen: Mohr.

NTF (2006). *The Nordic Transport Worker's Federation*. Available at http://www.nordictransport.org/the-nordic-transport-workers-federation-ntf/.

Offe, C. and Wiesenthal, H. (1980). 'Two logics of collective action: Theoretical notes on social class and organizational form'. *Political power and social theory*, 1 (1): 67–115.

Olson, M. (1965). *The logic of collective action: Public goods and the theory of groups*, 21st edn. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard Univ. Press.

Parízek, M. (2017). 'Control, soft information, and the politics of international organizations staffing'. *The Review of International Organizations*, 12 (4): 559–83.

Pedersini, R. (1998). *The impact of European Works Councils*. Available at http://eurofound.europa.eu/observatories/eurwork/comparative-information/the-impact-of-european-works-councils.

Pedrina, V. (2008). 'Die Erneuerung der Gewerkschaften ist voll im Gang! Neue Ansätze beim gewerkschaftlichen Aufbau in Europa'. In: Bau- und Holzarbeiter Internationale (ed.), *Organising in der Bau- und Holzindustrie*, pp. 13–18.

Pentland, B. T. (1999). 'Building Process Theory with Narrative: From Description to Explanation'. *The Academy of Management review*, 24 (4): 711–24.

Pernicka, S. and Glassner, V. (2012). 'Horizontal Europeanisation through trade union strategies in wage bargaining?'. *Pre -prints of the DFG Research Unit "Horizontal Europeanization"* (2). Available at https://horizontal-europeanization.eu/fileadmin/user_upload/proj/horizontal/downloads/pre-prints/PP_HoEu_2012-02_pernicka_glassner_trade_union_strategies_0.pdf.

—— (2014). 'Transnational trade union strategies towards European wage policy: A neo-institutional framework'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 20 (4): 317–34.

Pettigrew, A. M. (1997). 'What is a processual analysis?'. *Scandinavian Journal of Management*, 13 (4): 337–48. Available at http://EconPapers.repec.org/RePEc:eee:scaman:v:13:y:1997:i:4:p:337-348.

Pfeffer, J. (1981). *Power in Organizations*: HarperCollins Publishers Inc.

Pfeffer, J. and Salancik, G. (1978). *The external control of organizations: A resource dependence perspective*. New York: Harper & Row.

Pierson, P. (2000). 'Increasing returns, path dependence and the study of politics'. *American Political Science Review*, 94 (2): 251–2678.

—— (2004). *Politics in Time: History, Institutions, and Social Analysis*. Princeton and Oxford: Princeton University Press.

Platzer, H. W. and Müller, T. (2009). *Die globalen und europäischen Gewerkschaftsverbände: Handbuch und Analysen zur transnationalen Gewerkschaftspolitik*. Berlin: edition sigma.

Platzer, H.-W. (1991). *Gewerkschaftspolitik ohne Grenzen?: Die transnationale Zusammenarbeit der Gewerkschaften im Europa der 90er Jahre*. Bonn: J.H.W. Dietz.

Platzer, H.-W. and Müller, T. (2011). *Global and European trade union federations: A handbook and analysis of transnational trade union organizations and policies*. New York: Peter Lang.

Pochet, P. (2005). 'Sectoral social dialogue?: A quantitative analysis'. *Transfer*, 11 (3): 313–32.

—— (2009). *Dynamics of European Sectoral Social Dialogue*. Luxembourg: Office for Official Publications of the European Communities.

Pochet, P., Peeters, A., Léonard, E. and Perin, E. (2009). *Dynamics of the European sectoral social dialogue*. Dublin.

Pollack, M. A. (2000). 'A Blairite Treaty: Neo-Liberalism and Regulated Capitalism in the Treaty of Amsterdam'. In: A. Wiener and K. Neunreither (eds.), *European integration after Amsterdam: Institutional dynamics and prospects for democracy*. Oxford England, New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 266–89.

(1996). *Posted Workers Directive 96/71/EC*.

Pulignano, V. (2006). 'Still 'Regime Competition'?: Trade Unions and Multinational Restructuring in Europe'. *Relations industrielles / Industrial Relations*, 61 (4): 615–38.

Radaelli, C. M. (1999). 'The public policy of the European Union: whither politics of expertise?'. *Journal of European public policy*, 6 (5): 757–74.

Radaelli, C. M. and Pasquier, R. (2008). 'Conceptual issues'. In: P. Graziano and M. Vink (eds.), *Europeanization: New Research Agendas*: Springer, pp. 35–45.

Rakennusliitto (2018). *Tere tulemast Ehitusliitu*. Available at https://rakennusliitto.fi/et/.

Ramsay, H. (1999). 'In search of international union theory'. In: J. Waddington (ed.), *Globalization and patterns of labour resistance*. London: Mansell, pp. 192–219.

Reutter, W. (1998). *Möglichkeiten und Grenzen internationaler Gewerkschaftspolitik: Geschichte, Struktur und Einfluß der Internationalen Textil-, Bekleidungs- und Lederarbeiter-Vereinigung*. Frankfurt am Main: Bund-Verl.

Reutter, W. and Rütters, P. (2003). 'Internationale und europäische Gewerkschaftsorganisationen: Geschichte, Struktur und Einfluss'. In: W. Schroeder and B. Weßels (eds.), *Die Gewerkschaften in Politik und Gesellschaft der Bundesrepublik Deutschland: Ein Handbuch*, 1st edn. Wiesbaden: Westdt. Verl., pp. 512–42.

Rhodes, M. (2005). 'Employment Policy: Between Efficacy and Experimentation'. In: H. Wallace, W. Wallace and M. A. Pollack (eds.), *Policy-making in the European Union*, 5th edn. Oxford, New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 279–304.

Risse, T., Cowles, M. G. and Caporaso, J. A. (2001). 'Europeanization and domestic change: introduction'. In: M. G. Cowles, J. A. Caporaso and T. Risse (eds.), *Transforming Europe: Europeanization and domestic change*. Ithaca: Cornell Univ. Press, pp. 1–20.

Ross, G. (1994). ‘Inside the Delors cabinet’. *JCMS: Journal of Common Market Studies*, 32 (4): 499–523.

—— (1997). *The Commission as stimulator of interest representation: Two cases*.

Rüb, S. (2009). *Die Transnationalisierung der Gewerkschaften: Eine empirische Untersuchung am Beispiel der IG Metall*. Berlin: edition sigma.

Rüb, S. and Platzer, H.-W. (2015). *Europäisierung der Arbeitsbeziehungen im Dienstleistungssektor: Empirische Befunde, Probleme und Perspektiven eines heterogenen Feldes*. Berlin: Ed. Sigma.

Rütters, P. and Zimmermann, R. (2005). ‘Bauarbeitergewerkschaften in Deutschland und Internationale Vereinigungen von Bauarbeiterverbänden (1869 – 2004): Protokolle - Berichte - Zeitungen. Ein Bestandsverzeichnis der Bibliothek der Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung’. *Veröffentlichungen der Bibliothek der Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung* (16). Available at http://library.fes.de/pdf-files/bibliothek/02814-1.pdf.

Sadowski, D., Ludewig, O. and Turk, F. (2002). ‘Europeanization of Collective Bargaining: Centralization Costs and Optimal Wage Bargaining Area’. *Institute of Labour Law and Industrial Relations in the European Community (IAAEG) Discussion Paper Series* (6).

Sandberg, B., Odgaard, G., Lubanski, N., Bonke, S. and Pedersen, E. F. (eds.) (2004). *Free Mobility and EU’s Enlargement: Migration of the Construction Workers After May 2004: Bygg Rapport R-081*. Lyngby: CLRdenmark/ BYG.DTU. Available at http://www.clr-news.org/CLR/Free%20movement%20CLR%20Denmark%202004.pdf.

Sandri, L. L. (1966). ‘Social policy in the Common Market 1958-65’. *Community Topics* (2). Available at http://aei.pitt.edu/34503/1/A672.pdf.

Scharpf, F. W. (2001). ‘Notes Toward a Theory of Multilevel Governing in Europe’. *Scandinavian Political Studies*, 24 (1): 1–26.

—— (2015). ‘After the Crash: A Perspective on Multilevel European Democracy’. *European Law Journal*, 21 (3): 384–405.

Schatzki, T. R. (2006). ‘On Organizations as they Happen’. *Organization Studies*, 27 (12): 1863–73.

Schiavi, R. (2008). ‘Das Projekt „European Migrant Workers Network“’. In: Bau- und Holzarbeiter Internationale (ed.), *Organising in der Bau- und Holzindustrie*, pp. 31–34.

Schmidt-Hullmann, F. (2009a). ‘Interview 'Hart und schnörkellos Interessen formulieren': Frank Schmidt-Hullmann, IG BAU, über Lobbyismus in Brüssel’. *Magazin Mitbestimmung* (3). Available at http://www.boeckler.de/20600_20608.htm.

—— (2009b). ‘Was können und was müssen Gewerkschaften europapolitisch tun, um erfolgreicher zu werden?’. In: D. Scholz (ed.), *"Europa sind wir" - Gewerkschaftspolitik für ein anderes Europa*, 1st edn. Münster: Verl. Westfälisches Dampfboot, pp. 242–52.

Schmitter, P. C. and Streeck, W. (1999 [1981]). *The organization of business interests: Studying the associative action of business in advanced industrial societies*. Köln: MPIFG.

Schneider, V. and Grote, J. R. (2006). ‘Introduction: business associations associative order and internationalization’. In: W. Streeck, J. R. Grote, V. Schneider and J. Visser (eds.), *Governing interests: Business associations facing internationalization*. London: Routledge, pp. 1–18.

Schreyögg, G. and Sydow, J. (2011). ‘Organizational Path Dependence: A Process View’. *Organization Studies*, 32 (3): 321–35.

Schulten, T. (1992). *Internationalismus von unten*. europäische Betriebsräte in transnationalen Konzernen. Marburg: Verl. Arbeit und Gesellschaft.

—— (1995). ‘Auf dem Weg zu einem neuen transnationalen Unternehmenskorporatismus?: Zum Verhältnis von transnationalen Konzernen, nationalen Systemen der Arbeitsbeziehungen und sozialer Regulierung in Europa’. *Europäische Integration und politische Regulierung*: 97–113.

—— (1998). *Cooperation agreement between German and Italian construction unions*. Available at http://www.eurofound.europa.eu/observatories/eurwork/articles/cooperation-agreement-between-german-and-italian-construction-unions.

—— (2002). ‘Europeanisation of Collective Bargaining: An Overview on Trade Union Initiatives for a Transnational Coordination of Collective Bargaining Policy’. *WSI Discussion Paper* (101).

—— (2010). ‘Perspektiven des gewerkschaftlichen Kerngeschäfts: Zur Reichweite der Tarifpolitik in Europa’. *Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte* (13-14): 36–40.

Seawright, J. and Gerring, J. (2008). ‘Case Selection Techniques in Case Study Research: A Menu of Qualitative and Quantitative Options’. *Political Research Quarterly*, 61 (2): 294–308.

Seeliger, M. (2018). *Gewerkschaftspolitik im 21. Jahrhundert: internationale Perspektiven auf ein umkämpftes Terrain*: Springer.

Seeliger, M. and Wagner, I. (2016). ‘Workers united? How trade union organizations at the European level form political positions on the freedom of services’. *MPIFG Discussion Paper* (16). Available at http://www.mpifg.de/pu/mpifg_dp/dp16-16.pdf.

Siggelkow, N. (2007). ‘Persuasion with Case Studies’. *Academy of Management Journal*, 50 (1): 20–24.

SMISMANS, S. (2008). 'The European Social Dialogue in the Shadow of Hierarchy'. *Journal of Public Policy*, 28 (01).

Smith, J., Chatfield, C. and Pagnucco, R. (1997). *Transnational Social Movements and Global Politics: Solidarity Beyond the State*. Syracuse: Syracuse University Press.

Smith, P. (1995). 'Change in British Trade Unions Since 1945'. *Work, Employment & Society*, 9 (1): 137–46.

Smith, W. K. and Lewis, M. W. (2011). 'Toward a Theory of Paradox: A Dynamic Equilibrium Model of Organizing'. *Academy of Management Review*, 36 (2): 381–403.

Sörries, B. (1997). 'Die Entsenderichtlinie: Entscheidungsprozeß und Rückkopplungen im Mehrebenensystem'. *Industrielle Beziehungen/The German Journal of Industrial Relations*, 4 (2): 125–49. Available at http://www.jstor.org/stable/23276067.

Staw, B. M. (1976). *Knee-deep in the Big Muddy: A study of escalating commitment to a chosen course of action*. [Bridgeport, Conn: M. Wiener].

Stawinska, A. (2010). 'The EU-27 construction sector: from boom to gloom'. *Eurostat* (7): 1–7.

Stinchcombe, A. L. (1965). 'Social Structure and Organizations'. *Handbook of organizations*: 142–93.

Stöckl, I. (1986). *Gewerkschaftsausschüsse in der EG: Die Entwicklung der transnationalen Organisation und Strategie der europäischen Fachgewerkschaften und ihre Möglichkeiten zur gewerkschaftlichen Interessenvertretung im Rahmen der Europäischen Gemeinschaft*. Kehl [u.a.]: Engel.

Streeck, W. (1992). 'National Diversity, Regime Competition and Institutional Deadlock: Problems in Forming a European Industrial Relations System'. *Journal of Public Policy*, 12 (4): 301–30.

—— (1997). 'Neither European Nor Works Councils: A Reply to Paul Knutsen'. *Economic and Industrial Democracy*, 18 (2): 325–37.

—— (1998). 'The internationalization of industrial relations in Europe: Prospects and problems', 98,2. Available at http://edoc.vifapol.de/opus/volltexte/2011/2791/.

—— (2001). 'Labor Unions'. In: N. J. Smelser and P. B. Baltes (eds.), *International encyclopedia of the social and behavioral sciences*, 1st edn. Oxford: Elsevier Science, pp. 8214–20.

—— (2014). *Buying time: The delayed crisis of democratic capitalism*: Verso Books.

Streeck, W. and Hassel, A. (2003). *Trade unions as political actors*. Available at http://pubman.mpdl.mpg.de/pubman/item/escidoc:1234497/component/escidoc:1234496/5_Streeck_und_Hassel_2003_Trade_Unions.pdf.

Streeck, W. and Kenworthy, L. (2005). 'Theories and Practices of Neocorporatism'. In: T. Janoski (ed.), *The handbook of political sociology: States, civil societies, and globalization*. Cambridge: Cambridge Univ. Press, pp. 441–60.

Streeck, W. and Schmitter, P. C. (1991). 'From national corporatism to transnational pluralism: organized interests in the Single European Market'. *Politics & Society*, 19 (2): 133–64.

Streeck, W. and Thelen, K. (eds.) (2005). *Beyond Continuity: Institutional Change in Advanced Political Economies*: Oxford University Press.

Suzuki, H. (2009). 'The high authority of the ECSC, the European network of trade unions and the DGB: Ideas, strategies and achievements'. *Mitteilungsblatt des Instituts für Soziale Bewegungen*: 63–88.

Sydow, J., Schreyögg, G. and Koch, J. (2009). 'Organizational Path Dependence: Opening the Black Box'. *Academy of Management Review*, 34 (4): 689–709.

Tarrow, S. (1993). 'Cycles of Collective Action: Between Moments of Madness and the Repertoire of Contention'. *Social Science History*, 17 (2): p 281-307. Available at http://www.jstor.org/stable/1171283.

Tarrow, S. G. (2004). 'Bridging the Quantitative-Qualitative Divide'. In: H. E. Brady and D. Collier (eds.), *Rethinking social inquiry: Diverse tools, shared standards*. Lanham, Md.: Rowman & Littlefield, pp. 171–80.

Taylor, G. and Mathers, A. (2002). 'Social partner or social movement? European integration and trade union renewal in Europe'. *Labor Studies Journal*, 27 (1): 93–108.

—— (2004). 'The European Trade Union Confederation at the Crossroads of Change? Traversing the Variable Geometry of European Trade Unionism'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 10 (3): 267–85.

Teague, P. (1989). 'The British TUC and the European Community'. *Millennium*, 18 (1): 29–45.

Thelen, K. (1999). 'Historical Institutionalism in Comparative Politics'. *Annual Review of Political Science* (2): 369–404.

—— (2001). 'Varieties of labor politics in the developed democracies'. In: P. A. Hall and D. W. Soskice (eds.), *Varieties of capitalism: The institutional foundations of comparative advantage*. Oxford | New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 71–103.

—— (2002). 'The Explanatory Power of Historical Institutionalism'. In: R. Mayntz (ed.), *Akteure - Mechanismen - Modelle: Zur Theoriefähigkeit Makro-Sozialer Analysen*. Frankfurt am Main | New York: Campus-Verlag, pp. 91–107.

Thelen, K. and Kume, I. (1999). 'The Effects of Globalization on Labor Revisited: Lessons from Germany and Japan'. *Politics & Society*, 27 (4): 477–505.

Thornton, P. H. and Ocasio, W. (2008). 'Institutional logics'. *The Sage handbook of organizational institutionalism*, 840: 99–128.

Thornton, P. H., Ocasio, W. and Lounsbury, M. (2012). *The institutional logics perspective: A new approach to culture, structure, and process*: Oxford University Press on Demand.

Trade Union Division of the Directorate-General for Information (ed.) (1985). *The European Trade Union Confederation.: Special Supplement*.

Traxler, F., Brandl, B., Glassner, V. and Ludvig, A. (2008). 'Can Cross-Border Bargaining Coordination Work? Analytical Reflections and Evidence from the Metal Industry in Germany and Austria'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 14 (2): 217–37.

TUC (2013). *Who's who at the TUC*. Available at https://www.tuc.org.uk/whos-who-tuc.

Turnbull, P. (2006). 'The War on Europe's Waterfront - Repertoires of Power in the Port Transport Industry'. *British Journal of Industrial Relations*, 44 (2): 305–26.

Turner, L. (1995). 'The Europeanization of Labour: Structure before Action'. *European Community Studies Association, May 11-14, 1995, Charleston, South Carolina*.

—— (2004). 'Why Revitalize? Labour's Urgent Mission in a Contested Global Economy'. In: C. M. Frege and J. E. Kelly (eds.), *Varieties of unionism: Strategies for union revitalization in a globalizing economy*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, pp. 1–10.

UNI Europa (2016). *About: UNI Europa, the European services workers union*. Available at http://uni-europa.org/about/.

UNICE (1998). *Commission Communication "Adapting and Promoting the Socal Dialogue at Community Level" COM(98) 322: UNICE Position Paper*. Brussels.

—— (2004). *Commission Communication on the Social Dialogue: UNICE Position Paper*. Brussels.

UNITE (2007). *Who We Are - History*. Available at https://unitetheunion.org/who-we-are/history/.

van der Straeten, W. (2008). *Die Zukunft der Holz- und Möbelindustrie im wachsenden Europa*. Interview mit William Van der Straeten.

van Diel, H. (2013). 'Specifying the Role of Events in Path Dependence'. In: J. Sydow and G. Schreyögg (eds.), *Self-Reinforcing Processes in and among Organizations*. London: Palgrave Macmillan UK, pp. 230–50.

van Evera, S. (1997). *Guide to Methods for Students of Political Science*. Ithaca and London: Cornell University Press.

van Waarden, F. (1992). 'Emergence and development of business' interest associations: an example from the Netherlands'. *Organization Studies* (13): 521–60.

Visser, J. (2006). 'The five pillars of the European social model of labor relations'. In: J. Beckert, B. Ebbinghaus, A. Hassel and P. Manow (eds.), *Transformationen des Kapitalismus: Festschrift für Wolfgang Streeck zum sechzigsten Geburtstag*. Frankfurt Main: Campus, pp. 315–35.

—— (2007a). 'Trade union decline and what next: Is Germany a special case?'. *Industrielle Beziehungen*, 14 (2): 97–117.

—— (2007b). 'Wage bargaining institutions in Europe: A happy marriage or preparing for divorce?'. *Social pacts, employment, and growth*: 123–56.

Visser, J. and Ebbinghaus, B. (1992). 'Making the Most of Diversity? European Integration and Transnational Organization of Labour'. In: J. Greenwood, J. R. Grote and K. Ronit (eds.), *Organized interests and the European community*. London, Newbury Park: Sage Publications, pp. 206–37.

Waddington, J. (2005). 'Trade unions and the defence of the European social model'. *Industrial Relations Journal*, 36 (6): 518–40.

—— (2006a). 'Contesting the development of European works councils in the chemicals sector'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 12 (3): 329–52.

—— (2006b). 'The trade union merger process in Europe: defensive adjustment or strategic reform?'. *Industrial Relations Journal*, 37 (6): 630–51.

—— (2011). 'European works councils: the challenge for labour'. *Industrial Relations Journal*, 42 (6): 508–29. Available at http://dx.doi.org/10.1111/j.1468-2338.2011.00654.x.

Waddington, J., Hoffmann, R. and Lind, J. (1997). 'European trade unionism in transition? a review of the issues'. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 3 (3): 464–97. Available at http://trs.sagepub.com/content/3/3/464.short.

Wagemann, C. (2014). *Breakdown and Change of Private Interest Governments*. Hoboken: Taylor and Francis.

Wagner, I. (2015a). 'Rule Enactment in a Pan-European Labour Market: Transnational Posted Work in the German Construction Sector'. *British Journal of Industrial Relations*, 53 (4): 692–710.

—— (2015b). 'The Political Economy of Borders in a 'Borderless' European Labour Market'. *JCMS: Journal of Common Market Studies*, 53 (6): 1370–85.

Wagner, I. and Lillie, N. (2014). 'European Integration and the Disembedding of Labour Market Regulation: Transnational Labour Relations at the European Central Bank Construction Site'. *JCMS: Journal of Common Market Studies*, 52 (2): 403–19.

Warner, M. (1972). 'Trade Unions and Organizational Theory: A Preliminary Analysis of Union Environment, Structure and Performance'. *Journal of Industrial Relations*, 14 (1): 47–62.

Waterman, P. and Timms, J. (2005). 'Trade Union Internationalism and a Global Civil Society in the Making'. In: H. K. Anheier, M. Glasius and M. Kaldor (eds.), *Global civil society 2004/5*. London, Thousand Oaks, Calif: Sage Publications, pp. 175–202.

Watson, D. H. (1988). *Managers of discontent: Trade union officers and industrial relations managers*. London: Routledge.

Webb, S. and Webb, B. P. (1902). *Industrial democracy*. London: Longmans.

Weber, M. (2002). *Wirtschaft und gesellschaft: Grundriss der verstehenden Soziologie*: Mohr Siebeck.

Weber, T. (1997). *Amsterdam Treaty brings small advances for employment and social policy*. Available at http://www.eurofound.europa.eu/observatories/eurwork/articles/amsterdam-treaty-brings-small-advances-for-employment-and-social-policy.

Weinert, R. (2007). *Europäische Restrukturierungsprozesse und Arbeitnehmerbeteiligung in europäischen Großunternehmen der Metallindustrie. Das Beispiel General Motors Europe*.

Willman, P., Morris, T. and Aston, B. (1993). *Union business: Trade union organisation and financial reform in the Thatcher years*. Cambridge: Cambridge Univ. Press.

WINDOLF, P. (1989). 'Productivity Coalitions and the Future of European Corporatism'. *Industrial Relations: A Journal of Economy and Society*, 28 (1): 1–20.

Woolfson, C. and Sommers, J. (2006). 'Labour mobility in construction: European implications of the laval un Partneri dispute with Swedish labour'. *European journal of industrial relations*, 12 (1): 49–68.

Yin, R. K. (2009). *Case study research: Design and methods*, 4th edn. Thousand Oaks Calif. u.a: Sage Publ.

Zachmann, K.-H. (2001). 'Presentation of the dBuild prototype of a database produced by the Northwest network of training institutes in cooperation with the European Institute for Construction Labour Research (CLR). Held in Brussels on 16.11.2001'. *CLR News* (4): 54–55.

Zoll, R. (2003). 'Gewerkschaften als lernende Organisationen: Was ist eigentlich das Problem?'. *Gewerkschaftliche Monatshefte* (3): 315–21.

Zühlke-Robinet, K. (2000). 'The European Federation of Building and Woodworkers (EFBWW) action programme for the period 2000 to 2003'. *Transfer: European Review of Labour and Research*, 6 (1): 160–62.